

Index

Louisiana

Recommended Citation

Louisiana, "Index" (1940). *Appendices and Index*. 1.
http://digitalcommons.law.lsu.edu/la_civilcode_book_appendicesindex/1

This Book is brought to you for free and open access by the Compiled Edition of the Civil Codes of Louisiana (1940) at LSU Law Digital Commons. It has been accepted for inclusion in Appendices and Index by an authorized administrator of LSU Law Digital Commons. For more information, please contact kayla.reed@law.lsu.edu.

Index

TO THE

Revised Civil Code of 1870

This Index covers the present text of the articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870, as amended to 1940.

The materials herein contained are indexed under Louisiana civil law terms. For convenience, some frequently used common law terms have been inserted with cross references to the nearest civil law terms under which the itemized index details are found.

All references are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870.

A

ABANDONMENT

- Separation from bed and board
- Acts constituting abandonment143, 144
- Grounds for separation..... 138
- Procedure 145
- Proof of abandonment..... 145
- Summons and notification..... 145

ABSENT HEIRS

- See also ABSENTEES; SUCCESSIONS; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS
- Counsel for absent heirs.....1210-1219
- Appointment1210, 1661, 1662
- Compensation 1219
- Duties1211, 1212, 1661, 1662
- Qualifications 1211
- Suits against heirs represented.. 1215
- Suits on behalf of heirs..... 1213
- Terms of office..... 1216, 1662
- Vacancy, substitution..... 1218
- Testamentary executors, payment of shares in succession to State..... 1675

ABSENTEES

- See also ABSENT HEIRS; PROVISIONAL POSSESSION; SUCCESSIONS
- Absolute possession
- Right to demand..... 70
- Time when demandable..... 70
- Administration of estate by spouse in community
- Appraisal of immovables..... 67
- Inventory of effects..... 66
- Renunciation after acceptance.. 64
- Sale of movables and reinvestment of price 66
- Administration of property, privilege for costs 3197
- Appeals in cases relating administration of property, jurisdictional amount..... 1161
- Children of absentee
- Administration of property..... 81-83
- Rights and duties of mother..... 81-83
- Tutorship, necessity..... 83-85
- Curator ad hoc, appointment to defend absentee 56

Curatorship

- Accounts at termination..... 55
- Accounts during curatorship..... 54
- Appointment of curator..... 47
- Causes for curatorship.....47, 59
- Compensation of curator..... 50
- Duties of curator..... 50
- Inventory of effects..... 49
- Oath of curator..... 49
- Persons entitled to curatorship.. 48
- Powers of curator..... 50
- Preferences in appointment..... 48
- Security of curator.....49, 50
- Suits by or against absentee..... 51
- Termination 52
- Definition 3556
- Disappearance for over ten years, disposition of effects..... 53
- Expropriation proceedings
- Appearance after proceedings, recourse 2641
- Procedure 2635
- Intermeddlers, liability 3315
- Mortgage of property, formalities 3302
- Provisional possession
- Absentee represented in state..58, 59
- Absentee not represented in state 57
- Appraisal and condition of immovables 67
- Death of absentee presumable..60, 61
- Discharge of sureties..... 70
- Five years' absence as cause for demanding 57
- Forced heirs' right to claim..... 63
- Inventory of effects, persons required to make..... 66
- Liability of heirs..... 65
- Partition of property, right to demand 70
- Presumptive heirs' right to claim57, 58
- Return of absentee, effect..68, 72, 73
- Rights against absentee, enforcement 75
- Sale of movables and reinvestment of price..... 66
- Sale or mortgage of immovables 69
- Security from presumptive heir 57
- Security given by heirs..... 65

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

ABSENTEES—continued	
—Seven years' absence as cause for demanding	58, 59
—Spouse's right to prevent.....	64
—Testamentary heirs' right to claim	62
—Universal heir's right to claim	63
Reappearance after provisional possession	
—Effect on judgment of absolute possession	72
—Effect on judgment of provisional possession	72
—Fruits and revenues, restoration	68
—Restitution of property to absentee	73
Redhibitory action, prescription...	2534
Restitution of property	
—Absentee's right to claim on return	74
—Heirs' right to claim.....	74
Rights accruing after disappearance	
—Possessor's rights.....	79
—Prescription	78
—Proof of existence requisite.....	76
—Successions	77
Security in favor of curator for advances, legal mortgage on absentee's property.....	3314
Security of curator	
—Legal mortgage.....	3314
—Peremption of legal mortgage....	3369
—Registry of legal mortgage	3354, 3357
—Reinscription of legal mortgage	3369
—Special mortgage in lieu of general	3334-3337
Separation and divorce, suits against absentees	141, 144
Spouse in community, right to prevent provisional possession.....	64
Successions falling to absentees, persons entitled to claim.....	77
Successions of absentees	
—Restoration of estate to succession	71
—Time of opening.....	71
Suits for or against absentees	
—Heirs in provisional possession, parties	75
—Spouse having legal administration, parties	75
—Represented absentee, parties....	51
—Unrepresented absentee, parties	56
Testament of absentee, provisional probate	62
ACCESSION	
See also ALLUVION; DERELICTION; SUCCESSIONS	
Accession to immovables.....	505-519
Accession to movables.....	520-532
Definition	498
Dereliction of rivers and streams	510-516
Dereliction of the sea.....	510
Fruits and revenues.....	499-503
Improvements by owner of soil	
—Materials of another used.....	507
—Presumption of ownership.....	506
Improvements on soil by nonowner	
—Rights of owner.....	508
—Rights of parties.....	508
Land carried away by stream.....	511
Things made with materials of others	
—Another's material used exclusively	525, 526
—Damages	532
—Equitable determination of ownership	520
—Option of party entitled to ownership	531
—Parts inseparable.....	527, 530
—Parts separable as principal and accessory	521, 524
—Parts separable but not as principal and accessory.....	528-530
Usufructuary's right.....	553
Young of animals.....	499, 500
ACCORD AND SATISFACTION	
See COMPROMISE; GIVING IN PAYMENT	
ACCRETION	
See ACCESSION	
ACKNOWLEDGED CHILDREN	
See ACKNOWLEDGMENT; NATURAL CHILDREN	
ACKNOWLEDGMENT	
See also LEGITIMATION; PARENTAL FILLIATION	
Adulterous bastards.....	204
Children who may be acknowledged	204
Father acknowledging, effect as to mother	205
Incestuous bastards.....	204
Manner of making acknowledgment	203
—Notarial act.....	203
—Register of birth or baptism.....	203
Miscegenous bastards.....	204
Rights of acknowledged children..	206
ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION	
Computation of time.....	3467-3469
—Days as part of period.....	3467
—Method	3467-3469
—Months as part of period.....	3468
—Years as part of period.....	3469
Co-owners' possessing	
—individually	1305-1321
Creditors' possession under cession	2182
Definition	3458
Delay for making inventory, running of prescription	3527
Dowry, prescription against.....	3524
Extrastatutory prescriptions.....	3470
Good faith	
—Definition	3480
—Loss after commencement of possession, effect.....	3482
—Presumption	3481
—Proof	3481
Immovables	
—Possession in bad faith.....	3475
—Possession in good faith by just title	3474
—Possession without title.....	3475
—Ten year prescription	3474, 3478-3498
—Thirty year prescription	3475, 3499-3505
Interruption	3516-3520
—Abandonment of suit, effect.....	3519

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION—cont.	
—Acknowledgment of right in	
another	3520
—Deprivation of possession.....	3517
—Legal interruption, definition....	3518
—Methods	3516
—Natural interruption, definition	3517
—Suit against possessor.....	3518, 3519
Just title	
—Definition	3483
—Requisites	3486
—Source	3484, 3485
—Title subject of redemption.....	2573
Land under buildings.....	506
Movables	
—Lost things.....	3422, 3507
—Possession in bad faith.....	3509
—Possession in good faith by just	
title	3476, 3506
—Reclamation by owner.....	3507, 3508
—Stolen movables.....	3507
—Strayed animals.....	3508
—Ten year prescription.....	3509
—Things bought at public auction	3507
—Three year prescription.....	3476, 3506
Parts of buildings.....	506
Persons against whom enforceable	3521
Persons incapable of	
prescribing	3510-3512
Plea of prescription.....	3463-3466
—Court's inability to supply.....	3463
—Creditor's right to plead.....	3466
—Persons entitled to plead.....	3466
—Pleading in Supreme Court.....	3465
—Pleading on appeal.....	3464
—Time for pleading.....	3464
Pledged things.....	3175
Possession	
—Change of title, effect.....	3489
—Continuance by same owner,	
presumption	3492
—Essential requisite.....	3479, 3500
—Extent of possession,	
presumption	3498
—Kind of possession required....	3487
—Possession acquired by violence	3491
—Possession as owner,	
necessity	3487, 3500
—Possession as owner,	
presumption	3488, 3489, 3492
—Precarious	
possession	3490, 3510-3514
—Precarious possession, legality..	3490
—Preservation of possession	3501, 3502
—Proof	3488, 3489, 3492
—Restriction to just limits.....	3503
—Sufficiency of possession.....	3487
—Tacking of possession.....	3493-3496
Possession commenced for another,	
continuance under same title,	
presumption	3489
Precarious possessor	
—Acquisition of possession as owner,	
effect on right to prescribe.....	3512
—Heirs of, right to	
prescribe	3511, 3512
—Right to prescribe.....	3490, 3510, 3512
—Transferees of, right to	
prescribe	3513
Prescribing beyond own title.....	3515
Principle of acquisitive	
prescription	496
Renunciation	3460-3462
—Capacity to renounce.....	3462
—Cases when permissible.....	3460
—Express renunciation.....	3461
—Methods of making.....	3461
—Tacit renunciation.....	3461
Servitudes	765, 766, 3504
Strayed animals.....	3508
Suspension	3521, 3527
—General rule.....	3521
—Husband and wife.....	3523, 3525
—Interdict's rights.....	3478, 3521
—Minor's rights.....	3478, 3522
—Period for inventory and	
deliberation	3527
—Succession's rights.....	3526, 3527
Tacking of possession.....	3493-3496
—Continuity essential.....	3495
—Interruption of possession,	
effect	3495, 3496
Ten year prescription of	
immovables	3474, 3478-3498
—Absentees, enforcement.....	3478
—Essential conditions.....	3479, 3498
—Good faith, necessity.....	3479
—Interdicts, enforcement.....	3478
—Just title, necessity.....	3479
—Married women, enforcement....	3478
—Minors, enforcement.....	3478
—Persons against whom enforced	3478
—Possession as owner, necessity..	3479
—Title of ownership, necessity....	3479
Ten year prescription of movables	3509
Things prescriptible.....	506, 3497
Thirty year prescription of	
immovables	3499-3505
—Essential conditions.....	3499-3502
—Possession as owner, necessity..	3500
—Rules governing.....	3505
Three year prescription of	
movables	3506-3508
—Essential conditions.....	3506
—Things bought at public auction,	
rights of owner.....	3507, 3508
Vacant succession, prescription	
against	3526
ACT UNDER PRIVATE SIGNATURE	
See PRIVATE ACTS	
ACTION OF BOUNDARY	
See BOUNDARIES	
ADMINISTRATION OF SUCCESSIONS	
See also INVENTORY	
Accounting for fruits and	
revenues	1147
Books and accounts.....	1149
Contracts affecting succession....	1155
Curators of absent heirs, definition	1098
Curators of vacant successions and	
absent heirs	
—Absence from state.....	1153, 1154
—Accounting	1191-1209
—Actions against.....	1113
—Annual account.....	1191
—Appeal from order of	
appointment	1120
—Appeals from suits to dismiss or	
supercede	1160, 1161
—Appointment	1113, 1132
—Balance of accounts,	
payment	1196, 1199
—Business or commercial partner of	
decedent	1122

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

ADMINISTRATION OF SUCCESSIONS—continued	
—Commission, amount	1194
—Commission, calculation.....	1200-1202
—Contracts affecting succession..	1155
—Cost of appointment.....	1125
—Cost of opposition.....	1125
—Determination of opposition for appointment	1120
—Discharge	1199
—Dismissal, causes.....	1158
—Duties, termination.....	1192
—Ex officio appointment.....	1132
—Failure to account.....	1191
—Failure to act, substitution.....	1209
—Failure to give security	1132
—Final account.....	1194
—General or tacit mortgage against curator's property.....	1131
—Notice of petition for appointment	1115-1117
—Oath	1126
—Opposition to petition for appointment	1118-1120
—Petition for appointment.....	1114
—Powers, extent.....	1156, 1157
—Preference among applicants	1121-1124
—Proof of account.....	1191
—Security, additional or new security	1195
—Security, amount.....	1127-1131
—Special mortgage in lieu of security	1130
—Suit to dismiss or to supercede	1160
—Suits by or against.....	1155
—Suits commenced, continuance	1214
—Supercession, causes.....	1159
—Term of office.....	1195
—Vacancy, substitution.....	1209
Curators of vacant successions, definition	1097
Deposit of money in bank.....	1150, 1151
Final account.....	1194
Insolvent successions	
—Meeting of creditors, homologation of proceedings	1176
—Meeting of creditors, notice and citation	1173, 1174
—Meeting of creditors, purpose..	1172
—Meeting of creditors, voting rights	1175
—Sale of effects, procedure.....	1177
—Syndics, appointment.....	1178
Interest on moneys administered..	1148
Liability of administrator for damages	1147, 1148
Minor heir absent, appointment of curator	1099
Notice of death of decedent.....	1134
Notice to creditors to file claims..	1133
Partition of partnership or community property	
—Curator's duty to sue for partition	1135, 1136
—Jurisdiction of action.....	1137
—Manner of making.....	1144, 1145
Partnership property in successions	
—Accounting, in general.....	1040
—Commercial partners' administration	1138, 1143
—Curator's supervision.....	1141
—Reimbursement of expenses.....	1142
—Sale of effects.....	1140
—Security of partner.....	1139
Payment of debts.....	1179-1190
—Absent creditors.....	1183
—Costs of court.....	1189
—Creditors appearing after payment	1188
—Expenses of last sickness.....	1189
—Funeral expenses.....	1189
—Insufficiency of funds, pro-rata distribution	1181
—Liquidated debts.....	1185
—Notice of petition to pay.....	1184
—Opposition, time for making....	1184
—Opposition, trial and appeal	1186, 1187
—Payment in absence of opposition	1185
—Sufficiency of funds, procedure	1180
—Time for payment.....	1179
—Unliquidated debts.....	1182, 1185
Payment of funds to state treasury	
—Failure to make.....	1208
—Procedure	1196-1199
—Reclamation by heirs, or creditors	1204-1207
Persons administering.....	1097-1099
—Intestate succession with absent heirs	1098
—Intestate successions with absent minor heirs.....	1099
—Vacant successions.....	1097
Private use of moneys administered	1148
Privilege for costs.....	3197
Production of books and accounts	1151, 1152
Purchase of succession property by administrator	1146
Sale of succession effects.....	1162-1190
—Agricultural property.....	1168
—Immovables, necessity.....	1164, 1165
—Immovables not sold at expiration of one year.....	1169, 1170
—Immovables, procedure.....	1165-1167
—Insolvent successions.....	1172-1178
—Manner of making.....	1167
—Movables	1162, 1163
—Persons authorized to make.....	1171
Successions under five hundred dollars	1190
Suits by or against succession....	1155
Titles or papers remaining after administration, deposit in court	1203
ADMINISTRATORS	
See also EXECUTORS; SUCCESSIONS	
Commission allowed.....	1069
Duties	1049
Powers	1049
Renounced successions	
—Payment of debts and legacies	1063-1068
—Sale of effects.....	1062
Sale of effects of succession accepted under benefit of inventory.....	1058
Security	1041, 1048
Successions accepted by creditors	
—Appointment	1072
—Duties	1073
—Payment of succession debts....	1073
—Powers	1073
—Security required.....	1072
Successions under benefit of inventory	
—Appointment	1041

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

ADMINISTRATORS—continued

- Failure to qualify..... 1041
- Persons entitled to administration1042-1046

ADMIRALTY LIENS

See PRIVILEGES (Maritime privileges)

ADOPTION

- Capacity to adopt..... 214
- Method of making..... 214
- Persons who may be adopted..... 214
- Rights conferred..... 214

ADULTEROUS BASTARDS

See BASTARDS

ADULTERY

See also SEPARATION AND DIVORCE

- Disavowal of paternity..... 185
- Grounds for divorce..... 139
- Grounds for separation..... 138
- Marriage with accomplice, validity 161

ADVANCEMENT

See COLLATION (Donations as extra portion)

ADVERSE POSSESSION

See ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION

AGE

See also EMANCIPATION; MARRIAGE; WITNESSES

- Age of majority.....34, 37
- Age of puberty..... 36

AGENCY

See MANDATE

AGENT

See MANDATE

AGREEMENT

See CONTRACTS

ALEATORY CONTRACTS

- Definition 2982
- Gambling debts
- Action for payment..... 2983
- Enforcement 2983
- Recovery of money paid..... 2984

ALIMONY

See also BASTARDS; DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; NATURAL CHILDREN; PARENT AND CHILD; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

- Adulterous bastards, right to claim245, 920
- Ascendants and descendants
- Amount231, 232
- Basis 231
- Inability to pay, effect.....233, 234
- Reciprocal obligation..... 229
- Reduction and discharge..... 232
- Scope 230
- Death of beneficiary, extinction.. 607
- Definition 230
- Dotal property, sale for alimony.. 2361
- Extinction by death of payee..... 607
- Illegitimate children
- Duration of parent's obligation 243
- Obligation towards parents..... 240

- Right against parents and heirs240, 245
- Rules governing payment to legitimate children, application.. 244
- Suits to enforce, prerequisites.. 242
- Termination of alimony, causes 243
- Inability to pay, effect.....233, 234
- Incestuous bastards, right to claim245, 920
- Natural children
- Duration of parent's obligation 243
- Obligation toward parents..... 240
- Right against parents and heirs240, 241, 919
- Rules governing payment to legitimate children, application.. 244
- Suit to enforce, prerequisites.... 242
- Prescription of payments due..... 3538
- Reduction 232
- Separation and divorce
- Allowance after judgment..... 160
- Allowance pending litigation.... 148
- Amount 160
- Revocation, causes.....160
- Usufructuary's obligation to pay.. 580

ALLUVION

See also ACCESSION; DERELICTION

- Definition 509
- Division among riparian owners.. 516
- Ownership 509
- Usufructuary's right..... 553

ALTERNATIVE OBLIGATIONS

See OBLIGATIONS

AMBIGUITY

See INTERPRETATION OF CONTRACTS

AMICABLE COMPOUNDERS

See ARBITRATION

ANCIENT TITLES

See BOUNDARIES (Fixing of boundaries)

ANIMALS

See also IMMOVABLES; REDHIBITION; WARRANTY AGAINST VICES AND DEFECTS

- Damage caused by animals
- Liability of owner..... 2321
- Prescription of action.....3536, 3537
- Deposit, right of depositary to use 2942
- Domestic animals, ownership..... 3419
- Latent defects
- Vices of body.....2524-2527
- Vices of character..... 2528
- Occupancy as means of acquisition3415-3419
- Peacocks and pigeons, right to kill 3418
- Redhibitory action, prescription... 2535
- Redhibitory vices.....2524-2528
- Unborn animals, right to sell..... 2450
- Vendor's privilege on immovables, attachment to animals..... 3250
- Wild animals and fowls
- Escape after capture, effect..... 3416
- Ownership3415-3418
- Young of animals, ownership..499, 500

ANNUITIES

See also RENT

- Annuity for life, amount..... 2795

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

ANNUITIES—continued	
Death of beneficiary prior to contract	1833
Death of parties, effect	2004
Definition	2793
Donation in excess of disposable portion	1499
Duration	2794
Error in motive as basis of nullity	1833
Failure to furnish required security, effect	2797
Failure to make annual payments, effect	2797
Insolvency of debtor, effect	2798
Interest	
—Charge for delay in payment	1944
—Time from which computed	2800
Payments, movable nature	474
Perpetual annuity, amount	2795
Personal nature of obligations	2004
Prescription of arrearages	3538
Redemption	2796, 2797, 2799
—Compulsory redemption	2797, 2799
—Debtor's surety's right to compel	2799
—Stipulation against redemption	2796
—Time during which exercised	2796
Termination by death of legatee	607
Usufructuary's obligation to pay ..	580
ANTENUPTIAL CONTRACT	
See MARRIAGE CONTRACT	
ANTICHRESIS	
See also PLEDGE	
Charges imposed on creditor	3177
Creditor's rights against third persons	3181
Default of debtor, right of creditor	3179
Definition	3135
Expense of repairs, liability of creditor	3177
Formalities of contract	3176
Fruits and revenues	
—Agreement to compensate with interest due	3180
—Creditors' right of enjoyment ..	3176
Ownership of property	3179
Real obligation	2018
Reclamation of property by debtor ..	3178
Rent distinguished	2018
Rights of creditor	3176
Rights of third persons	3181
Surrender of immovable by creditor	3178
Taxes against property, liability of creditor	3177
Writing required	3176
APPARENT SERVITUDES	
See SERVITUDES	
APPRENTICES	
See MASTER AND SERVANT	
ARBITRATION	
Amicable compounders, duties	3110
Appeals from award	
—Enforcement of penalties	3130
—Imposition of penalties	3106
Award	
—Amount	3127
—Appeal	3130
—Attendance of arbitrators	3126
—Change after rendition	3131
—Costs	3128
—Homologation	3129
—Interest	3128
—Signing by arbitrators, necessity ..	3126
—Time limit for granting	3123, 3124
—Time minimum for granting	3125
Capacity of parties to arbitrate ..	3101
Capacity to act as arbitrator	3107, 3108
Compromise by parties, effect	3132
Curators, authority required	3101
Damages incurred by crime	3103
Death of parties or arbitrator, effect	3132
Decision of arbitrators, time within which rendered	3120, 3123-3125
Definition	3099
Disagreement of arbitrators, appointment of umpire	3116-3118
Duty of arbitrators	3110
Form	3100
Kinds of arbitrators	3109
Loss of matter subject to arbitration, effect	3132
Mandatory, authority required	3101
Married women, authority required	3101
Matters submissible to arbitration	3102, 3103
Oath of arbitrators	3111
Penal clauses	
—Enforcement in case of appeal	3106, 3130
—Validity	3106
Persons capable of making	3101
Powers of arbitrators	
—Acts beyond scope of authority, nullity of award	3121
—Duration	3105, 3123, 3124
—Scope of authority	3104, 3121, 3122
—Termination	3132
Procedure	
—Appeal from award	3130
—Attendance of arbitrators	3126
—Attendance of parties	3114
—Attendance of witnesses	3115
—Change of award	3131
—Decision of arbitrators, time within which rendered	3120, 3123-3125
—Disagreement among arbitrators, appointment of umpire	3116-3118
—Homologation of award	3129
—Notice to parties	3113
—Oath of arbitrators	3111
—Presentation of claims	3112
—Signing of award	3126
—Time and place of hearing	3113
—Umpire, nomination	3116, 3117
Sale, arbitration of price	2465
Separation from bed and board	140
Termination	3132
Time for making award	3123-3125
—Extension of time	3124
—Time limited by agreement	3123
—Time specified for examination ..	3125
Tutors, authority required	3101
Umpire	
—Appointment	3118
—Disagreement of arbitrators as cause for appointment	3116
—Nomination	3117
—Oath	3119
Witnesses, attendance	3115
Written instrument required	3100

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

ASSAULT AND BATTERY

See MASTER AND SERVANT; OFFENSES AND QUASI OFFENSES; PARENT AND CHILD

ASSIGNMENT FOR BENEFIT OF CREDITORS

See ASSIGNMENT OF CREDITS; CESSION OF PROPERTY

ASSIGNMENT OF CREDITS

See also CESSION OF PROPERTY

Acceptance by debtor by authentic act, rights of transferee..... 2643
Accessories included in assignment 2645
Delivery of title
—Effect as between debtor and third persons 2642
—Effect as between the parties.... 2642
Effect against third persons.....2643
Insolvency of debtor, rescission by assignee 2649
Litigious rights
—Definition 2653
—Release of debtor..... 2652
—Validity of transfer..... 2654
Notice to debtor required..... 2643
Payment by debtor before notice of transfer, effect..... 2644
Solvency of debtor
—Warranty by contract, scope... 2648
—Warranty of solvency, implication 2647
Succession rights.....2650, 2651
—Heir's liability for fruits..... 2651
—Things received by assignor before assignment, liability..... 2651
—Warranty of heir..... 2650
Warranties of assignor
—Existence of credit..... 2646
—Solvency of debtor.....2647, 2648
—Succession rights..... 2650

ATTORNEY FOR ABSENT HEIRS

See ABSENT HEIRS (Counsel for absent heirs)

ATTORNEY IN FACT

See MANDATE

AUCTION SALE

See PUBLIC SALE; JUDICIAL SALE

AUTHENTIC ACTS

Acts that may be executed..... 2240
Copies of originals recorded
—Admissibility in evidence..... 2267
—Recorder's duty to issue..... 2267
Defective acts, force and effect.. 2235
Definition 2234
Force and effect.....2236-2238
Form, State law governing..... 10
Proces verbal of sales of succession property 2234
Proof
—Acknowledgment of payment... 2237
—Commencement of proof..... 2238
—Effect between the parties..2236-2238
—Proof of agreement..... 2236
—Term foreign to contents..... 2238
—Terms having reference to contents 2238
Registry
—Authentic copies, method..... 2263
—Effect against third persons, time of taking effect.....2254, 2264

—Failure of notary to cause registration, penalty..... 2255
—Notary's duty to cause..... 2255
—Procedure3348, 3366
—Recorder's duty to register, method and order 2252
—Registration on notarial certificate, formalities 2259
—Time allowed..... 2255
Requisites 2234

AWARD

See ARBITRATION

B

BAILMENT

See DEPOSIT; LOAN FOR USE; LEASE OF THINGS

BANKRUPTCY

See CESSION OF PROPERTY; INSOLVENCY; RESPITE

BANKS OF RIVERS

See RIVERS AND STREAMS

BAPTISMAL RECORD

See ACKNOWLEDGMENT; PARENT AND CHILD; PARENTAL FILIATION

BASTARDS

See also ACKNOWLEDGMENT; ALIMONY; DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN; NATURAL CHILDREN; LEGITIMATION

Adulterous bastards
—Definition 182
—Donations, capacity to receive.. 1488
Alimony, right to claim.....245, 920
Definition 202
Incestuous bastards
—Definition 183
—Donations, capacity to receive.. 1488
Parental authority 238

BATTURE

See ACCESSION; ACCRETION; ALLUVION

BENEFIT OF INVENTORY

See SUCCESSIONS

BIGAMY

See MARRIAGE

BILLS OF EXCHANGE

See COMMERCIAL PAPER

BILLS OF LADING

See COMMERCIAL PAPER

BOARDING HOUSE

See INNKEEPERS

BOND

See ADMINISTRATORS (Security); CURATORSHIP (Security); EXECUTORS (Security); TUTORSHIP (Security)

BOOKS AND RECORDS

See PROOF

BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA

Interest rate 1942

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

BOUND SERVANT

See MASTER AND SERVANT

BOUNDARIES

See also SERVITUDES

Action of boundary.....	663
—Basis of action.....	824
—Continuance after alienation or partition of property.....	842
—Jurisdiction	840
—Lessee's right to bring.....	831
—Owner's right to bring.....	829
—Persons against whom brought.....	827
—Persons entitled to bring.....	829-831
—Possessor's right to bring.....	829
—Prescriptibility of action.....	825
—Roads or water courses forming boundary, admissibility of action	828
—Usufructuary's right to bring..	830
Alienation of property after institution of suit	842
Conflicting titles	
—Primitive concessions	846
—Titles from common owner.....	847
—Titles from different owners..	848-851
Cost of fixing.....	663
Definition	826
Error committed by surveyor	
—Prescription	853
—Rectification	853
Fixing of boundaries.....	663
—Ancient titles, use.....	843, 844
—Binding effect.....	839
—Conflicting titles, procedure..	847-852
—Duties of surveyor.....	834-837
—Examination of titles by surveyor	835
—Extrajudicial fixing, necessity..	832
—Interdict's property.....	832
—Judicial fixing, necessity.....	832
—Marking of limits.....	836
—Methods	832
—Minor's property.....	832
—Notice to parties in interest..	834, 838
—Nullity, causes.....	838
—Opposition to survey, court hearing	837
—Persons authorized to make....	833
—Possession controlling.....	845
—Power to compel.....	823
—Procedure	833-842
—Proces verbal of surveyor.....	833
—Record of proceeding by surveyor	834
—Rectification of errors.....	853
—Titles controlling	845
—Titles, delivery to surveyor....	835
Interdict's property, judicial fixing, necessity	832
Marks showing boundary.....	826
Minor's property, judicial fixing, necessity	832
Partition of property after institution of suit	842
Prescription beyond title.....	852
Projections over boundary.....	697
Public road as boundary.....	828
Sale by metes and bounds....	854, 2495
Surveyors, judicial appointment..	841
Water course as boundary.....	828
Wrongful removal of markers.....	855

BREACH OF OBLIGATIONS

See OBLIGATIONS (Violation)

BROKERS

See MANDATE

BUILDING CONTRACTS

See also CONTRACTORS

Agreement as to work or materials or both.....	2757
Badness of workmanship, contractor's liability for ruin.....	2762
Building by plot, definition.....	2756
Cancellation by owner.....	2765
Changes and extensions in original plan, contractor's right to increased compensation	2763, 2764
Contractor's liability for acts of employees	2768
Death of contractor	
—Cancellation of contract.....	2766
—Continuation of contract by heirs	2766
—Liability of owner.....	2767
Defects in building, prescription of action.....	3545
Delivery of work in separate parts	2761
Destruction of work before delivery	
—Accidental destruction, contractor's right to payment.....	2760
—Liability of contractor furnishing labor only.....	2759
—Liability of contractor furnishing materials	2758
Failure of contractor to perform, liability	2769
Payment by owner in anticipation, effect against workmen and materialmen	2774
Privilege for labor and materials	
—Construction and repair of ships	2777
—Contractor's privilege on building	2772, 3249
—Contractor's privilege on land...	3249
—Contracts exceeding \$500, registry	2775
—Contracts less than \$500, formalities	2776
—Enforcement of privilege, procedure	2772
—Furnisher of materials.....	2772, 3249
—Workmen's privilege on building	2772, 3249
—Workmen's privilege on land...	3249
Work by the job, definition.....	2756
Workmen employed by contractor	
—Dispute as to amount of wages due, arbitration	2772
—Owner's liability for unpaid wages	2772
—Privilege on building.....	2772, 3249
—Procedure for recovery of wages	2772
—Rights against owner for wages	2770, 2773
—Rights and liabilities.....	2771
Workmen employed by usufructuary, privilege, enforcement against owner	596, 597

BUILDINGS

Damage occasioned to third persons, liability	
—Ruin or disrepair.....	670, 2322
—Vice in original construction..	2322
Danger of fall, repair by neighbor	672

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

BUILDINGS—continued

Demolition	
—City's right to regulate in case of fire	672
—Neighbor's right to compel.....	671
Erection in perpendicular line....	673
Height, regulation as servitude....	718
Projections over boundary.....	697
Repairs	
—Neighbor's right to compel.....	671
—Obligation of owner.....	670

C

CADUCITY

See TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

CANTLING OF TENEMENTS

See PARTITION (Formation of Lots)

CAPTATION

See TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

CAPTURE

See OCCUPANCY

CARRIERS AND WATERMEN

Child born during sea voyage, increase of price of passage, prohibition	2753
Crew's privilege on vessel for wages	2755
Loss or damage to goods, liability	2654
Master's privilege on vessel for wages	2755
Obligations in general.....	2651
Privilege on movables carried.....	3217
Things for which answerable.....	2752

CAUSE AND CONSIDERATION

See CONTRACTS

CESSION OF PROPERTY

See also ASSIGNMENT OF CREDITS; INSOLVENCY; RESPITE

Balance due after payment of debts, distribution	2179
Creditors of creditors receiving cession, rights	2181
Creditors' rights.....	2175
Death of debtor prior to sale, effect	2180
Debtor's right to claim after creditors' refusal of respite.....	3098
Definition	2170
Discharge of debtor	
—Consent of creditors required....	2177
—Debts from offenses and quasi offenses	2177
—Majority of creditors accepting	2177
—Majority of creditors opposing	2177
Exemptions from cession.....	2183
Forced cession	
—Definition	2172
—Formalities	2173
Judicial process, suspension upon cession	2176
Kinds	2171
New cession	
—Nonassenting creditors, right to require	2177
—Preferences	2177
Operation and effect.....	2176, 2177
Ownership of property ceded	
—Acquisition by creditor by prescription	2182

—Debtor's right to recover possession	2178
Privilege for costs.....	3197
Refusal by creditors.....	2176
Respite debtor's right to claim after cession	3097
Sale of property by creditors.....	2175
—Death of debtor prior to sale, effect	2180
—Procedure	2184
Surplus, payment to debtor.....	2179
Voluntary cession, definition	2172, 2174

CHARITABLE DONATIONS

See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS

CHECKS

See COMMERCIAL PAPER

CHILDREN

See also ACKNOWLEDGMENT; ALIMONY; BASTARDS; EMANCIPATION; FOUNDLINGS; ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN; LEGITIMATE FILIATION; LEGITIMATION; MINORS; NATURAL CHILDREN; PARENT AND CHILD; PARENTAL AUTHORITY; PARENTAL FILIATION; TUTORSHIP

Birth during sea voyage, increase of price of passage, prohibition....	2753
Child capable of living, definition..	186
Children born dead, rights.....	28
Classification of children.....	178
Definition	3556
Disavowal of paternity.....	185-192
Disinherison, causes.....	1621, 1622
Domicile	39
Gestation	
—Maximum period.....	187
—Minimum period.....	186
Illegitimate children, definition..	27, 179
Legitimacy resulting from marriage	184-192
Legitimate children, definition.....	27
Parental authority, source.....	26
Posthumous children, definition....	30
Presumptions of legitimacy.....	184-190
Procedural capacity.....	235
Stillborn children, rights.....	28
Tutorship, provisional tutor, appointment	83-85
Unborn children, rights.....	29

CITIES

Fire regulations.....	672
New works, right to construct.....	863
Pledge of property, authority required	3150
Seashore, control	452

CIVIL FRUITS

See FRUITS AND REVENUES

CIVIL POSSESSION'

See POSSESSION

COLLATION

Amount to be collated.....	1234
Basis	1229
Calculation to determine collation	1234
Collation by taking less	
—Definition	1253
—Insufficient effects in succession	1277
—Option of coheirs to demand sale of property	1273
—Payment in credits of succession	1276

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

COLLATION—continued	
—Payment in kind.....	1276
—Payment in proceeds of succession effects.....	1273-1275
—Sale of effects, procedure.....	1274, 1275
Collation in kind	
—Definition.....	1252
—Procedure.....	1256-1268
Creditor's right to demand in favor of debtor.....	1991
Definition.....	1227
Dispensing with collation, method.....	1232, 1233, 1501
Donations as extra portion.....	1231, 1501
Donations exceeding disposable portion.....	1231
—Collation of excess by taking less.....	1267
—Collation of excess in kind.....	1266
Donations inter vivos.....	1228
Dowry.....	1242, 1243, 2381
Enforcement.....	1230
Immovables.....	1255-1282
—Alienation by donee.....	1270
—Charges imposed by donee, validity.....	1264
—Destruction after alienation.....	1272
—Destruction after election to collate by taking less.....	1263
—Destruction after election to collate in kind.....	1261
—Destruction before election to collate.....	1270
—Destruction by accident.....	1250
—Destruction through fault of donee.....	1250
—Deterioration at fault of donee.....	1260
—Donations exceeding disposable portion.....	1266, 1267
—Forced alienation by donee.....	1271
—Mortgage creditors' rights.....	1264, 1265
—Option of donee to make in kind or by taking less.....	1255
—Partial destruction after election to collate in kind.....	1262
—Partition suits.....	1332-1334
—Reimbursement for expenses of preservation.....	1257, 1259
—Reimbursement for improvements.....	1256, 1259
—Reimbursement for works for pleasure.....	1258, 1259
—Retention until reimbursed for expenses.....	1268
—Revendication of immovables sold.....	1281, 1282
—Third possessor, avoidance of revendication.....	1282
—Valuation.....	1269
Legacies.....	1228
Legitime determined.....	1234
Manner of making.....	1251
Money.....	1285-1288
—Insufficient effects in succession.....	1288
—Insufficient money in succession.....	1287
—Manner of making.....	1285
—Payment by donee.....	1288
—Right to compel collation in money.....	1286
Movables.....	1283-1288
—Insufficient effects in succession.....	1288
—Manner of making.....	1283
—Payment by donee.....	1288
—Right to compel collation in money.....	1286
Partition suits.....	1331-1334
Payment by donee.....	1277-1281
—Failure to pay.....	1279, 1280
—Insufficient effects in succession.....	1277
—Security required.....	1278
—Terms for payment.....	1278
Persons liable to collation	
—Descendants inheriting as heirs.....	1238
—Descendants inheriting by representation.....	1238, 1240
—Father, collation of donation to child.....	1239
—Grandchildren inheriting by representation, collation of gifts to father.....	1240
—Grandchildren inheriting in own right, collation of gifts to father.....	1240
—Grandchildren receiving donations during life of father.....	1239
—Great-grandchildren and other descendants.....	1241
—Legitimate descendants.....	1228, 1235, 1236
—Natural children.....	1236
Presumption favoring collation.....	1230
Purpose.....	1227, 1229
Reimbursement of donee	
—Expenses for mere pleasure.....	1258, 1259
—Necessary expenses.....	1257, 1259
—Retention of immovable until payment.....	1258
—Useful expenses.....	1256, 1259
Renunciation of successions, effect on duty to collate.....	1237
Right to demand.....	1235
Separation of patrimony.....	1453
Succession entitled to receive	
collation.....	1242
Things given as extra portion.....	1231
Things lost or destroyed.....	1506
Things subject to collation.....	1243-1250
—Advantages other than donations.....	1248
—Apprenticeship expenses.....	1244
—Board and lodging.....	1244
—Dowry.....	1243
—Educational expenses.....	1244
—Expenses to procure establishment.....	1243
—Immovables accidentally destroyed.....	1250
—Immovables negligently destroyed.....	1250
—Improvement to descendant's property.....	1248
—Manual gifts.....	1245
—Marriage presents.....	1244
—Partnership with decedent.....	1247
—Payment of debts.....	1243
—Profits from contracts with ascendants.....	1246
—Sales to descendant at low price.....	1248
—Support of descendants.....	1244
—Wages, descendant's right to claim.....	1249
COMMERCIAL PAPER	
Amount, method of expressing.....	2243
Evidence of debt, proof required.....	2243
Obligation to transfer as obligation to give or do.....	1906

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

COMMERCIAL PAPER—continued

Payments to holder in good faith.. 2145
 Pledge
 —Negotiable paper.....3156, 3158,
 3159, 3162
 —Nonnegotiable paper..... 3156,
 3158-3160, 3162
 Prescription of actions to enforce 3540
 Proof 2243
 Usurious interest charged, effect.. 2924

COMMERCIAL PARTNERSHIP

See PARTNERSHIP

COMMODATUM

See LOAN FOR USE

COMMON THINGS

See THINGS

COMMUNITY OF ACQUETS AND GAINS

See also PARTITION; SEPARATION AND DIVORCE

Absentee, continuance by spouse.. 64
 Acceptance or rejection.....2410-2423
 —Creditors' rights 2421
 —Effect of rejection..... 2411
 —Fraudulent renunciations..... 2421
 —Method of renouncing..... 2415
 —Presumption of acceptance..... 2412,
 2417, 2418
 —Right of wife and heirs..... 2410,
 2412, 2423
 —Term for deliberation..... 2413,
 2414, 2419
 —Widow's right to maintenance
 and residence during term for
 deliberation 2422
 Administration 2404
 Alienation by husband
 —Gratuitous donation of
 immovables 2404
 —Gratuitous donation of movables 2404
 —Property in name of wife..... 2334
 —Sale in fraud of wife's rights... 2404
 —Sale pending separation or divorce
 action 150
 Community property
 —Damages for injuries to
 wife 2334, 2402
 —Definition 2334
 —Fruits and revenues from
 paraphernalia 2386
 —Obligations contracted during
 marriage 2403
 —Property acquired during
 marriage 2334, 2402
 —Property purchased in name of one
 spouse 2402
 Creation by marriage..... 2399
 Creditor's right to demand
 dissolution 1991
 Death of wife
 —Acceptance or renunciation by
 heirs 2423
 —Time allowed heirs for accepting or
 renouncing 2419, 2423
 Debts contracted during marriage 2403
 Dissolution
 —Division of community..... 2406
 —Division of debts..... 2409
 —Division of fruits of community 2407

—Division of improvements to separate
 property 2408
 —Existence of community,
 presumption 2405
 —Legal mortgage on survivor's
 property 3318
 —Registry of legal mortgage against
 property of administrator...3356, 3357
 —Separation from bed and
 board136, 155
 Division of liabilities..... 2409
 Fraudulent disposition by husband 2404
 Husband as master of community 2404
 Husband's right of alienation..... 2404
 —Alienation by onerous title..... 2404
 —Donations of immovables..... 2404
 —Donations of movables..... 2404
 —Fraudulent alienations..... 2404
 Husband's right to administer..... 2404
 Increase or improvement of separate
 property
 —Division when resulting from labor
 or industry 2408
 —Division when resulting from natural
 causes 2408
 Inheritance915, 916
 Legal operation 2332
 Limited community 2424
 Modification by marriage contract 2424
 Modification by parties..... 2332
 Nonresident spouses..... 2400, 2401
 —Effect on property acquired in
 state 2400
 —Subsequently domicile in state,
 effect 2401
 Partnership distinguished..... 2807
 Presumption of community...2399-2401
 —Nonresidents 2400
 —Parties marrying in Louisiana.. 2399
 —Parties moving to Louisiana after
 marriage 2401
 Renunciation of community
 —Effect of renunciation on property
 of community 2411
 —Fraudulent renunciation, creditor's
 right of acceptance..... 2421
 —Loss of right, concealment of
 property 2418
 —Loss of right, judgment against wife
 as partner 2417
 —Method of making..... 2415
 —Persons entitled to renounce... 2410
 —Preservation of right, necessity for
 inventory 2413
 —Time allowed for
 deliberation 2419, 2423
 —Time for renouncing..... 2414
 —Wife taking active concern, power to
 renounce 2412
 —Wife's liability for debts, effect 2410
 —Wife's right to linen and
 clothes 2416
 —Wife's right to renounce...129, 2410
 Sale during marriage, servitudes,
 continuance 811
 Separation and divorce, alienation by
 husband pending suit, validity.... 150
 Stipulation for separate
 property2392-2396
 —Administration by husband, liability
 for fruits 2396
 —Administration by wife..... 2393
 —Alienation by wife..... 2394, 2397

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

<p>COMMUNITY OF ACQUETS AND GAINS—continued</p> <p>—Expenses of marriage, contribution 2395</p> <p>Usufruct of surviving spouse..... 916</p> <p>COMMUNITY PROPERTY See COMMUNITY OF ACQUETS AND GAINS</p> <p>COMPENSATION</p> <p>Assignment of compensable debt, rights of debtor 2212</p> <p>Compensation against third persons 2212</p> <p>Days of grace, effect..... 2209</p> <p>Debtors in solido, right to claim.... 2211</p> <p>Debts compensable 2209</p> <p>Debts not compensable..... 2210</p> <p>Debts payable at different places.. 2213</p> <p>Definition 2207</p> <p>Deposit</p> <p>—Compensability 2210</p> <p>—Keeping of deposit as compensation for debt 2956</p> <p>Failure to invoke compensation, effect on security 2216</p> <p>Imputation of debts for compensation 2214</p> <p>Legal operation 2208</p> <p>Loan for use</p> <p>—Compensability 2210</p> <p>—Keeping of thing lent as compensation for debt..... 2903</p> <p>Mandate, compensation between principal and mandatary..... 3023</p> <p>Payment of debt extinguished by compensation, effect as to third persons 2216</p> <p>Persons entitled to claim..... 2211</p> <p>Principal debtor's right to claim.. 2211</p> <p>Surety's right to claim..... 2211</p> <p>Things not subject to seizure..... 2210</p> <p>Third persons' rights..... 2215, 2216</p> <p>Transfer of credit to third party, effect 2212</p> <p>COMPOSITION WITH CREDITORS See CESSION OF PROPERTY</p> <p>COMPROMISE</p> <p>Capacity of parties..... 3072</p> <p>Creditor compromising with debtor, effect as to surety..... 3076</p> <p>Creditor compromising with surety, effect as to debtor..... 3076</p> <p>Curators, authority required..... 3072</p> <p>Definition 3071</p> <p>Discovery of nonexistence of claims</p> <p>—General compromise, validity... 1831</p> <p>—Particular compromise, validity 1830</p> <p>Error as to person as grounds for rescission 3079</p> <p>Error as to quality or character of person 1838, 1839</p> <p>Error in calculation, correction... 3078</p> <p>Error in motive as basis of nullity 1828-1831</p> <p>Error of fact as grounds for rescission 3079</p> <p>Error of law as cause for rescission 1846, 3078</p> <p>Force and effect..... 3078</p>	<p>Forged documents, nullity of compromise 1828, 3081</p> <p>Formalities 3071, 3072</p> <p>Fraud</p> <p>—Grounds for rescission..... 3079</p> <p>—Withholding information as to existence of claim..... 1832</p> <p>General compromise of all differences, validity 3083</p> <p>Judgments previously rendered, nullity of compromise..... 3082</p> <p>Lesion as grounds for rescission... 3078</p> <p>Minor's rights 353</p> <p>Nullity 3080-3083</p> <p>—False documents as basis of agreement 3081</p> <p>—Judgment on subject matter of agreement 3082</p> <p>—Party without right whatsoever 3083</p> <p>—Void title as basis of agreement 3080</p> <p>Parties in interest compromising, effect as to others..... 3077</p> <p>Penal clauses, legality..... 3075</p> <p>Persons capable of compromising.. 3072</p> <p>Res judicata 3078</p> <p>Rescission, causes 3078-3080</p> <p>Rights acquired after compromise, effect 3074</p> <p>Scope of agreement..... 3073, 3074</p> <p>Suits pending, judgment previously rendered 1829</p> <p>Tutors, authority required..... 3072</p> <p>Violence or threats as cause for rescission 3079</p> <p>Writing required 3071</p> <p>COMPULSORY TRANSFER OF PROPERTY See EXPROPRIATION</p> <p>CONDEMNATION OF PROPERTY See EXPROPRIATION</p> <p>CONDITION PRECEDENT See OBLIGATIONS (Suspensive Condition)</p> <p>CONDITION SUBSEQUENT See OBLIGATIONS (Resolutive Condition)</p> <p>CONDITIONAL DONATIONS See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS</p> <p>CONDITIONAL OBLIGATIONS See OBLIGATIONS</p> <p>CONDITIONAL SALE See SALE</p> <p>CONFESSION</p> <p>Error of law as grounds for invalidating 1846</p> <p>Extrajudicial confession, effect..... 2290</p> <p>Judicial confession</p> <p>—Definition 2291</p> <p>—Effect against party making..... 2291</p> <p>—Mandatary's power to make..... 2291</p> <p>—Revocation, grounds 2291</p> <p>Kinds 2289</p> <p>CONFESSION OF PARTIES See PROOF</p>
---	--

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

CONFIRMATIVE ACTS

See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; PROOF
(Recognitive and confirmative acts)

CONFLICT OF LAWS

Divorce, causes and procedure.....	142
Effect of instruments.....	10
Foreign contracts, prescription.....	3532
Foreign judgments, prescription	3532, 3547
Foreign testaments	
—Effect in Louisiana.....	1596
—Formalities required.....	1596
—Order of execution.....	1688, 1689
—Proof of testament.....	1689
Foreign tutorship.....	363, 364
Form of instruments.....	10
Marriages contracted out of Louisiana	95, 113
Nonresidents, application of state law	9
Property of nonresidents, application of state law	9
Testaments affecting movables in Louisiana	10

CONFUSION

See OBLIGATIONS

CONJUNCTIVE OBLIGATIONS

See OBLIGATIONS

CONSANGUINITY

See SUCCESSIONS

CONSIDERATION

See CONTRACTS (Cause and
consideration)

CONSTRUCTION OF CONTRACTS

See INTERPRETATION OF CONTRACTS

CONSTRUCTION OF LAWS

See LAW (Interpretation)

CONTRACTORS

See also BUILDING CONTRACTS

Employees of contractors, action against owner for wages.....	2770
Failure to execute contract in proper manner, liability	2769
Laborers undertaking job work, status	2771
Offenses and quasi offenses of employees, liability.....	2768
Privilege for work and materials	2772-2776, 3249
—Contractors' privilege on building	2772, 3249
—Contractors' privilege on land..	3249
—Contracts exceeding \$500, registry	2775
—Contracts less than \$500, formalities	2776
—Enforcement of privilege, procedure	2772, 2776
—Furnisher of materials.....	2772, 3249
—Workmen's privilege on building	2772, 3249
—Workmen's privilege on land.....	3249
Registry of contracts or claims	2775, 2777

CONTRACTS

See also BUILDING CONTRACTS;
LESION; OBLIGATIONS; REVOCATORY
ACTION

Accessory contract, definition.....	1771
Accidental stipulations, rules governing	1764
Aleatory contract, definition.....	1776
Bilateral contracts	
—Consent, proof	1766
—Definition	1765
Capacity of parties	
—Effect on obligations.....	1758
—Requisite to validity.....	1779
Capacity to contract	
—Convicts	1796
—Emancipated minors	1785
—General rule.....	1782
—Insane persons.....	1788
—Interdiction suit filed, effect...	1784
—Interdicts	1784
—Married women.....	1786
—Minors	1785
—Special incapacities	1790
—Temporarily deranged persons..	1789
Cause and consideration	
—Absence of cause.....	1896, 1897
—Definition	1896
—Essential element of contract...	1764
—Essential to validity.....	1893
—Expression of cause, necessity..	1894
—Failure after conclusion of contract, effect	1898
—Failure as to some of several obligations	1899
—Failure of cause expressed.....	1900
—Failure of contemplated consideration	1897
—Illegality, effect	1893
—Legality requisite	1779
—Natural obligation as consideration	1759
—Person as principal cause...	1836-1838
—Principal cause, definition.....	1825
—Unlawful cause, definition.....	1895
Certain contracts, definition.....	1776
Commutative contract	
—Definition	1768
—Proof	1770
Consent of parties	
—Definition	1819
—Implication by law.....	1781
—Implication from facts.....	1818
—Necessity	1766
—Proof	1766, 1797-1818
—Requisite to validity.....	1779, 1797
—Vices of consent.....	1819
Creation of obligations.....	1760
Definition	1761
Delivery of immovables	
—Requirements	1920
—Retention of possession, effect..	1921
Delivery of movables	
—Requirements	1922
—Retention of possession, effect..	1922
—Rights of third persons.....	1922
Dissolution	
—Procedure	2046
—Resolutive condition as basis...	2046
Effect in general.....	1901
Emancipated minors, capacity....	370-376
Enforcement of contracts	
—Contracts of incapable persons	1791-1794

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

CONTRACTS—continued	Independent contract, definition....	1769
—Reciprocal contracts	Instrument distinguished from	
—Repudiation by persons	contract	1762
incapable	Interpretation of contracts....	1945, 1962
—Specific performance.....	Kinds in relation to effect....	1775, 1776
—Third persons ignorant of	Kinds in relation to motive....	1772-1774
incapacity	Kinds in relations to property or	
Error	rights	1904
—Nullity as result of error.....	Kinds in relation to	
—Procedure to rescind.....	substance	1767-1771
—Sufficiency to invalidate	Kinds with respect to operation on	
contract	property	1968
Error as to nature of contract....	Law, derogation by contract.....	11, 12
Error as to object of contract..	Married women	
Quality of object.....	—Absence of husband, authority..	132
Substance of object.....	—Alienation of paraphernal	
Error as to person	immovables	2397
—Contracts of beneficence.....	—Authority required	122-135
—Contracts requiring personal	—Capacity	122-135
skill	—Contracts for dotal or paraphernal	
—Gratuitous contracts	property	126-128
—Onerous contracts	—Contracts for husband's	
—Quality or character.....	indebtedness	2397
—Vice of consent.....	—General authority from husband,	
Error as to quality or character of	effect	133
person	—Interdiction of husband,	
Error as to substance of	authority	132
object	—Public merchant, wife as.....	131
Error in motive.....	—Renunciation of matrimonial, dotal,	
—Examples	and paraphernal rights.....	129, 130
—Knowledge of motive by other party	—Separation from bed and board,	
essential	effect	123
—Sufficiency to invalidate	Minority as absolute defense.....	1866
contract	Modification, implied stipulations..	1764
—Vice of consent.....	Motive	
Error of fact	—Definition	1824, 1825
—Contracts which may be	—Person as principal motive..	1836-1838
invalidated	Nature of contract	
—Definition	—Definition	1841
Error of law, contracts which may be	—Determination by subject	
invalidated	matter	1764
—Definition	Nullity	
Essential elements, determination..	—Determination by law.....	1762
Foreign contracts prescription.....	—Prescription of action.....	2221, 3542
Fraud	Object of contracts	
—Cause of nullity.....	—Certainty as to species or	
—Definition	quantity	1886
—False declaration of quality of	—Definition	1883
object sold	—Future successions	1887, 1888
—Nullity as result of fraud.....	—Future things	1887
—Procedure to rescind.....	—Illegality of object.....	1892
—Proof	—Immorality of object.....	1892
—Withholding information as	—Impossibility of execution.....	1891
fraud	—Legality as requisite to validity	1779
Gratuitous contracts	—Possession as object.....	1884
—Definition	—Stipulations for the benefit of third	
—Deposit or sequestration.....	parties	1890
—Error as to person.....	—Things in general.....	1885
—Loan for use.....	—Use as object.....	1884
—Mandate	Offer and acceptance.....	1798-1818
Hazardous contract, definition.....	—Acceptance by representatives of	
Impairment or modification by	deceased	1810
subsequent laws.....	—Actions as expression of intent	1816
Implied obligations	—Change of intention before	
—Custom as basis of	acceptance	1800
implication	—Conclusion of contract.....	1803
—Equity as basis of	—Conditional acceptance	1805
implication	—Continuance of offer,	
—Law as basis of	presumption	1801
implication	—Counter-offers	1807, 1808
—Usage as basis of	—Death of parties before	
implication	acceptance	1810
Implied stipulations, scope.....	—Essential to validity of contract	1798
	—Express offer or acceptance.....	1811

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

CONTRACTS—continued

—Failure to withdraw offer upon receipt of acceptance.....	1801
—Implied offer or acceptance.....	1811
—Intention to contract, necessity	1813-1815
—Language employed	1812-1815
—Silence and inaction as expression of intent	1817
—Time for accepting.....	1804
—Variance between offer and acceptance	1805-1808
—Withdrawal of offer	1801, 1802, 1809
—Words as expression of intent	1812-1815
Onerous contracts	
—Definition	1774
—Person as principal cause.....	1836, 1837
Parties to contract	
—Capacity of parties requisite.....	1779
—Definition	1780
—Number required	1765
—Performance in good faith, requirement	1901
Potestative conditions as basis of obligation	2034, 2035
Power to bind third persons.....	1889
Principal contract, definition.....	1771
Public policy, contracts in derogation	11, 12
Purpose of contract, legality as requisite	1779
Ratification	
—Contracts made under duress	1855, 1859
—Contracts of unauthorized mandataries or officers.....	1840
—Contracts voidable for lesion....	1875
—Effect on third party's rights....	1795
—Married woman's contract.....	1786
—Minor's contracts	1785
Reciprocal contract, definition.....	1765
Requisites to validity.....	1779
Rescission	
—Error of law as cause.....	1846
—Prescription of action.....	2221, 3542
Resolatory condition implied.....	2046
Revocation, mutual consent, necessity	1901
Rules governing	
—In general	1777
—Particular contracts	1778
Simulated contracts	
—Heirs' right to annul.....	2239
—Parol proof as sufficient to annul	2239
Stipulations for the benefit of third parties	
—Consideration for contract.....	1890
—Revocation after acceptance by beneficiary	1890-1902
Subject matter	
—Classification	1764
—Legality	1764
Term, accidental matter of contract	1764
Unilateral contracts	
—Consent, proof	1766
—Definition	1765
Violence and threats.....	1850-1859
—Coercion under forms of law	1857, 1859

—Contracts with persons not parties to violence	1858, 1859
—Degree of duress required.....	1851, 1859
—Duress exercised on members of family	1853, 1859
—Nullity as result of violence and threats	1881
—Procedure to rescind.....	1882
—Reverential fear of ascendants	1854, 1859
—Third party exercising duress	1852, 1859
—Threats of legal proceedings	1856, 1857
—Vice of consent.....	1850, 1859
Voidable contracts, restitution.....	1793
Wife's contracts for husband's debts, validity	2398

CONTRIBUTION

See SOLIDARY OBLIGATIONS;
SUCCESSIONS (Payment of debts);
SURETYSHIP

CONVENTIONAL MORTGAGE

See MORTGAGE

CONVENTIONAL OBLIGATIONS

See OBLIGATIONS

CONVENTIONAL SERVITUDES

See SERVITUDES

COPIES

See PROOF

CORPORATIONS

Acts of majority, weight.....	444
Alienation of things.....	484
Arrest of corporation.....	441
Assets, ownership and disposition	436, 437
By-laws	
—Force and effect.....	445
—Power to enact.....	433
Civil corporation, definition.....	431
Contractual capacity.....	433
Creditors, rights against.....	437
Crimes, capacity to commit.....	443
Debts due corporation, ownership	437
Debts owed by corporation, liability	437
Definition	427
Dissolution, causes and manner....	447
Effect of incorporation.....	433
Election of members.....	434
Formation	432
Imprisonment of corporations.....	441
Incapacities	440-443
Judicial capacity.....	443
Kinds	429-431
Liability of members.....	437
Majority controlling.....	444
Membership, selection.....	434
Mortgage of property, formalities	3302
Name of corporation.....	432
Offenses and quasi offenses, capacity to sue or be sued.....	442
Officers and representatives.....	438, 439
—Agents of corporation.....	438
—Duties	439
—Powers	439

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

CORPORATIONS—continued	
Personality	427, 433, 435
Pledge of property, authority required	3150
Political corporation, definition....	429
Possession, acquisition	3440
Powers	433
Private corporation, definition....	429
Private office or trust, capacity to hold	441
Property of corporation	
—Ownership	436
—Transfer	436
Purpose	428
Religious corporation, definition....	431
Rights	433
Separate entity	435
Servitudes, power to establish....	734
Stock, movable nature.....	474
Succession of interests.....	434
Succession of members.....	427
Suits by or against corporation....	432
Transaction of affairs, method	438, 439
Trusts, capacity to accept.....	441
Unauthorized corporations, right and powers	446
Unincorporated associations, powers and liabilities.....	446
Usufruct granted to corporations, duration	612
 CORPOREAL THINGS	
See THINGS	
 COUNSEL FOR ABSENT HEIRS	
See ABSENT HEIRS; SUCCESSIONS; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS	
 COUNTER LETTER	
See also PROOF; SUCCESSIONS	
Force and effect.....	2239
 CROPS	
Harvested crops	
—Loss or destruction, rights of lessee	2744
—Movable nature.....	465
Privileges on crops	
—Laborer's privilege.....	3217
—Lessor's privilege.....	2705, 3218
—Overseer's privilege.....	3217
—Supplier's privilege.....	3217
Standing crops	
—Immovable nature.....	465
—Loss or destruction, rights of lessee	2743
—Ownership and division on dissolution and marriage.....	2407
 CURATOR AD HOC	
See ABSENTEES	
 CURATORS	
See CURATORSHIP	
 CURATORS OF VACANT SUCCESSIONS AND ABSENT HEIRS	
See ADMINISTRATION OF SUCCESSIONS	
 CURATORSHIP	
See also ABSENTEES	
Compromise of interdict's interest	3072
Intermeddlers, liability.....	3315

Legal mortgage in favor of curator for advances on interdict's property.....	3314
Legal mortgage on curator's property	
—Duty of curator to record.....	3330
—Substitution of special mortgage	3334-3337
Misconduct or mismanagement of curator	
—Removal of curator, procedure	3069, 3070
—Surety's right to release....	3069, 3070
Partnership's capacity to accept..	2816
Persons incapable of managing affairs	32
Pledge of interdict's things, authority of curator.....	3148
Security of curator	
—Legal mortgage.....	3314
—Peremption of legal mortgage..	3369
—Qualification of sureties.....	3042
—Registry of legal mortgage	3354, 3357
—Reinscription of legal mortgage	3369
—Release of surety on request, grounds and procedure....	3069, 3070
—Special mortgage in lieu of general	3334-3337
 CUSTOMS AND USAGES	
Custom	
—Definition	3
—Force as law.....	3
Element in interpretation of agreements	1953
Implication of customary obligations in contracts.....	1903
Interpretation of contracts..	1963, 1964
Usage, definition.....	1966

D

DAMAGES EX CONTRACTU

 See OBLIGATIONS

DAMAGES EX DELICTO

Actions to recover.....	2334
—Separate property of husband....	2334
—Separate property of wife..	2334-2402
Community property of spouses....	2334
Joint offenders, liability.....	2324
Measure of damages.....	2323
Separate property of spouses.....	2334

DATION EN PAIEMENT

 See GIVING IN PAYMENT

DATIVE EXECUTORS

 See EXECUTORS

DATIVE TUTORS

 See TUTORSHIP

DECEDENTS' ESTATES

 See SUCCESSIONS

DEEDS

 See AUTHENTIC ACTS; PRIVATE ACTS

DEFAULT

Penal obligations, necessity for recovery of penalty	2126
Putting in default	
—Act of third persons.....	2135, 2137
—Active violation of obligations..	1932

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

DEFAULT—continued

—Commercial paper	1914
—Effect in contracts to give.....	1912
—Methods	1911
—Necessity	1912
—Passive violation of obligation.....	1933
—Place of making demand.....	1914
—Prerequisite to recovery of damages, fruits, or revenues.....	1912
—Prerequisite to rescission of contracts	1912
—Tender of performance, necessity	1913
—Time of making demand.....	1914
Risk as to thing.....	1915
—Indeterminate fungible things.....	1915
—Indeterminate things part of definite mass	1916, 1917
—Necessity for putting in default.....	1912
—Ownership not transferred.....	1918
—Ownership transferred.....	1919
—Particularly specified things	1909, 1910, 1912
Sale, payment of price before default	2562-2564

DEFECTS

See WARRANTY AGAINST VICES AND DEFECTS

DEFINITIONS

Abandoned things	3421-3424
Absence of cause of consideration	1896, 1897
Absentee	3556
Absolute incapacity to give or receive	1471
Absolute vices	2525
Accession	498
Accessory contract	1771
Acquisitive prescription	3458
Active violation of obligation.....	1931
Acts contrary to servitude.....	791
Acts in fraud of creditors.....	1984
Adulterous bastards.....	182
Adults	36
Advertisement	3556
Aleatory contract	1776, 2982
Alimony	230
Alluvion	509
Alternative obligations	2066
Antichresis	3135
Apparent defects	2521
Apparent servitudes	728
Annuity, contract of.....	2793
Apprentice	164
Aqueduct, servitude	724
Arbitration	3099
Assigns	3556
Auction sale	2601
Authentic act	2234
Author in title.....	3494
Bad debts	1048
Banks of rivers.....	457
Bastard	202
Beneficiary heir	881, 883
Benefit of inventory.....	1032
Bilateral contract	1765
Boundary	826
Brokers	3016
Building by plot.....	2756
Bulk	3556
Casual condition	2022, 2023
Cause, consideration, or motive....	1896

Cause, principal cause of

contract	1825
Certain	3556
Certain contract	1776
Cession of property....	2170, 2172, 2174
Children	3556
Civil corporation	431
Civil fruits	499, 545
Civil obligation	1757
Civil possession	3429, 3431
Collateral line	890
Collation	1227
Collation by taking less.....	1253
Collation in kind.....	1252
Commercial partnership	2825
Common things	450, 458
Community property	2334
Commutative contract	1768
Compensation	2207
Compromise	3071
Conditional obligations	2021
Confusion	2217
Conjunctive obligations	2062-2064
Consanguinity	890
Consent in contracts.....	1819
Continuous servitudes	727
Contract	1761
Contribution	3556
Contribution, payment of succession debts	1420
Conventional mortgage	3287, 3290
Conventional subrogation.....	2160
Corporation	427
Corporeal things	460
Credit as asset of partnership.....	2810
Creditor	2132, 3556
Cultivated fruits	545
Custom	3
Dation en paiement.....	2655
Dative testamentary executor.....	1679
Daughter	3556
Debtor	2132, 3556
Debtor in solido.....	2091
Deductions from active mass.....	1358
Definitive partition.....	1295, 1296
Delivery	2477
Deposit	2926, 2963
Destination of the owner.....	767
Direct line	890
Discontinuous servitude	727
Discretion	3556
Divisible obligation	2108
Domestics	3205
Domicile	38
Dominant estate	650
Donation inter vivos.....	1468
Donation mortis causa.....	1469
Dotal property	2335
Dowry	2335, 2337
Drainage, servitude	714
Drawing water, servitude.....	720
Drip, servitude	713
Equity	21, 1965
Error of fact.....	1820, 1821
Error of law.....	1820, 1822
Error of substance.....	1843, 1844
Estate	448
Eviction of buyer.....	2500
Exchange	2660
Expenses for mere pleasure.....	1259
Expenses on immovables.....	1259
Express acceptance	988
Express condition	2026
Express offer or acceptance.....	1811

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

DEFINITIONS—continued	
Express revocation of testaments..	1691
Extradotal property	2383
Extraordinary repairs	572
Failure	3556
Falcidian portion	1616
Family	642, 3556
Fault	3556
Force	3556
Forced heirs	1495
Forced public sale.....	2602
Forced respite	3085
Fortuitous event	3556
Fraud	1847, 3360
Funeral charges.....	3192
Furnished house.....	479
Furniture	477
General mortgage	3288
General revocation of testaments..	1691
Giving in payment.....	2655
Good faith	3480
Gratuitous alienation of community	2404
Gratuitous contract	1773
Gratuitous donation	1523
Habitation	627
Hazardous contract	1776
Heir	884
Heirs ab intestato.....	1096
Heritable obligations	1997
House with all that is in it.....	480
Illegitimate children	27, 180
Immovables by destination.....	468, 469
Immovables by nature.....	462
Immovables by object to which they apply	471
Imperfect obligation	1757
Imperfect ownership	490
Imperfect usufruct	534
Implied conditions	2026
Implied offer or acceptance.....	1811
Impossibility of execution of obligations	1891
Incapacity of heir.....	950
Incestuous bastards	183
Incorporeal things	460
Independent contract	1769
Indivisible obligations	2108, 2109
Industrial fruits	545
Inkeeper	3232
Inofficious	3556
Insane persons	31
Insolvency	1985
Instrument of acceptance.....	989
Intermediary	3016
Intestate succession	1096
Irregular succession	878
Joint obligations	2080, 2081
Judge	3556
Judicial confession	2291
Judicial deposit.....	2979
Judicial mortgage.....	3287, 3321
Judicial partition.....	1294
Just title.....	3483
Landed servitude.....	646, 647
Last sickness	3199
Law	1
Law charges	3195
Lease	2669
Lease of services and labor.....	2675
Lease of things.....	2674
Legacy under universal title.....	1612
Legal interruption of prescription	3518
Legal mortgage	3287, 3311
Legal presumption	2285
Legal succession	877
Legitimate children	27, 179
Legitime	1495
Lesion	1860
Lessee	2677
Lessor	2677
Letter of attorney.....	2985
Light, servitude	715
Litigious rights	2653, 3556
Loan for consumption.....	2891, 2910
Loan for use	2891, 2893
Lucrative title	3556
Mandate	2985
Masculine gender	3556
Mineral interest	741
Minors	37
Mixed condition	2025
Mode of servitude.....	796
Moral obligation	1757
Morally impossible obligations.....	1892
Mortgage	3278, 3279, 3282
Motive in contracts.....	1824, 1825
Movable effects	478
Movable goods	478
Movables	475
Movables by disposition of law.....	474
Movables by nature.....	473
Naked ownership	490
National domain	486
Natural children	202
Natural fruits	545
Natural interruption of prescription	3517
Natural obligation	1757
Natural possession	3428, 3430
Nature of contract.....	1841
Necessary deposit	2964, 2965
Necessary expenses on immovables	1259
New works	856
Nonapparent servitudes.....	728
Notice	3556
Notification	3556
Novation	2185
Object of contract.....	1883
Obligation	1756
Obligation of giving.....	1905
Obligation to do or not to do.....	1905
Obligee	2132, 3556
Obligor	2132, 3556
Occupancy	3412
Olographic testament	1588
Onerous contract	1774
Onerous title	3556
Ordinary partnership	2826, 2835
Ordinary repairs	572
Ownership	488, 489
Paraphernal property	2335, 2383
Particular legacies	1625
Particular partnership.....	2835
Particular revocation of testaments	1691
Partition	1293-1296, 1382
Partition of successions.....	1293
Partner in commendam.....	2840
Partnership	2801
Partnership in commendam.....	2839
Partnership stock	2808
Passage, servitude	719, 722
Passive violation of obligation.....	1931
Pasturage, servitude	726
Patrimony	459
Pawn	3135

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

DEFINITIONS—continued

Payment	2131
Penal clause	2125
Perfect obligation	1757
Perfect ownership	490
Perfect usufruct	534
Person	3556
Personal obligations	1997
Personal servitudes	646
Persons interposed	1491, 1755
Pledge	3133
Political corporation	429
Possession	3426
Possession in good faith.....	503
Possessor in bad faith.....	3452
Possessor in good faith.....	3451
Posterity	3556
Posthumous children	30
Potestative condition	2024
Power of attorney.....	2985
Precarious possession	3556
Predial servitude	646, 647
Prescription	3457, 3459
Presumptions	2284
Presumptive heir	880
Principal contract	1771
Principal establishment	38
Private corporations	429
Private office	2817
Private roads	706
Private things	459
Privilege	3186
Procuration	2985
Provisional partition.....	1295, 1296
Provisional possession	65
Public domain	486
Public inventory	1105
Public roads	705
Public sale	2601
Public servitudes	665
Public things	453
Quasi contract	2293
Quasi possession	3432
Real obligations	1997, 2010
Real servitudes.....	646, 647
Reciprocal contract	1765
Redhibition	2520
Relations	269
Relative incapacity to give or receive	1471
Relative vices	2525
Religious corporation	431
Remission of obligation.....	2199
Remunerative donation	1523
Rent charge	2017
Rent, contract of.....	2779
Representation	894
Residence of witnesses.....	1594
Resolatory condition	2021
Redemption, right of.....	2567
Res judicata	3556
Respite	3084
Retailer	3208
Rural servitude	710
Sale	2439
Sea shore	451
Seals	1075
Seizin	940
Separate property.....	2334
Separation of patrimony.....	1444
Sequestration, conventional	2973
Sequestration, judicial	2979
Servant	163, 3205
Several obligation	2078, 2079
Simple obligation	2020
Singular	3556
Solidary obligation.....	2082, 2083, 2088, 2091
Solvency	3556
Son	3556
Special mortgage	3288
Submission	3099
Succession	871-874
Successor	3556
Such as.....	3556
Superior force	3556
Support, servitude	712
Suretyship	3035
Suspensive condition	2021
Tacit	3556
Tacit acceptance	988
Tacit mortgage	3311
Tacit revocation of testaments.....	1691
Tenant	2677
Term for deliberating.....	1033
Term of performance of obligation	2048
Testament	1571
Testamentary disposition	1469
Testamentary succession	876
Thing adjudged.....	3556
Things not conveniently divisible	1340
Thing not due.....	2304, 2305
Things susceptible of ownership..	483
Third person.....	3343, 3556
Travelers	3235
Treasure	3423
Trebellianic portion.....	1520
Tutorship by nature.....	250
Tutorship by will.....	257
Uncertain	3556
Unconditional heir.....	881, 882
Unilateral contract.....	1765
Universal legacy.....	1606
Universal partnership.....	2829
Unlawful cause.....	1895
Unworthiness of heir.....	964
Urban servitude.....	710
Usage	1966
Use	626
Useful expenses on immovables....	1259
Usufruct	533
Vacant successions.....	1095
View, servitude.....	715
Voluntary petition.....	1294
Voluntary public sale.....	2602
Voluntary respite.....	3085
Voyage	3245
Work by the job.....	2756
DEGREES OF RELATIONSHIP	
See SUCCESSIONS	
DELAY	
See DEFAULT	
DELIVERY	
See also SALE	
Acts constituting delivery	1920, 1924, 1925
Damages occasioned by failure to accept	2555
Definition	2477
Failure of buyer to accept, risks..	2556
Giving in payment.....	2656
Impossibility of delivery after sale, buyer's liability for price.....	2552

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

DELIVERY—continued	
Incorporeals	2642
Loss or damage to thing, risks	
—Alternative obligations.....	2071-2074
—Alternative sale.....	2472, 2473
—Buyer delaying receipt.....	2469
—Conditional obligations.....	2044
—Giving in payment.....	2657
—Indeterminate or fungible things	1915
—Indeterminate things part of definite mass	1916, 1917
—Ownership not transferred.....	1918
—Ownership transferred.....	1919
—Particularly specified things	1909, 1910, 1912
—Seller delaying delivery.....	2468, 2470
—Solidary obligations.....	2096
—Suspensive condition, sale.....	2471
Movables, act constituting.....	2247
Obligation of buyer to receive.....	2549
Place of delivery.....	2157
Rights other than corporeals.....	1925
Tender as prerequisite for recovery of price	2551
Transfer of ownership, rights of third parties	
—Immovables	1920, 1921
—Movables	1922, 1923
DEPOSIT	
See also PLEDGE; SEQUESTRATION	
Alienation of deposit, privilege of depositor on price.....	3217, 3223
Capacity of parties.....	2935
Cession of property depositary's rights	2958
Compensation of deposit.....	2956
Completion by agreement.....	2932
Completion by delivery.....	2930
Concealed things.....	2943
Consent of owner.....	2933
—Absence of consent, effect.....	2934
—Express consent.....	2933
—Implied consent.....	2933
Conventional sequestration	
—Deposit distinguished.....	2974, 2976
—Gratuitous nature of contract.....	2975
Death of depositor, restoration of deposit to heirs.....	2951
Definition	2926, 2963
Delivery required.....	2930
—Fictitious delivery.....	2930
—Real delivery.....	2930
Depositary as owner of deposit, effect	2959
Detention of deposit	
—Compensation of deposit for debt	2956
—Expenses of deposit unpaid.....	2956
Expenses of depositary, reimbursement	2960
Gratuitous nature.....	2929
Incapacity of depositor, liability of depositary	2935
Incapacity of depositor, rights of depositor	2936
Innkeeper's liability	
—Burglary	2970
—Damage of traveler's effects.....	2967
—Iron safe, duty to keep.....	2968
—Jewelry	2969
—Liability in general.....	2965
—Limitation of liability.....	2971
—Personal effects.....	2969
—Robbery	2970
—Theft of traveler's effects.....	2967
—Things delivered to servants.....	2966
Interdiction of depositor, restoration of deposit to curator.....	2951
Interest on money deposited, liability of depositary	2948
Kinds	2927, 2931
Liability of depositary.....	2939
—Accidental loss or destruction....	2939
—Deterioration of deposit.....	2944
—Joint depositaries.....	2957
—Preservation of thing.....	2937, 2938
—Unfaithful depositary.....	2958
Loan for use distinguished.....	2941
Loss or destruction of deposit.....	2939
—Accidental loss, liability of depositary	2939
—Deterioration without fault of depositary, liability	2945
—Things taken by force, liability	2946
Loss to depositary, reimbursement	2960
Nature of deposit.....	2929
Necessary deposit.....	2964-2971
—Definition	2964, 2965
—Innkeeper as depositary, liability	2965-2971
—Proof	2964
Obligations of depositary.....	2937-2959
—Care required.....	2937, 2938
—Restoration of deposit.....	2944-2957
—Termination	2959
Obligations of depositor.....	2960
Perfect and imperfect deposits.....	2963
Persons capable of making.....	2935
Persons entitled to make.....	2933
Privilege of the depositor.....	2962, 3217, 3222, 3223
Privilege of depositary for expenses of preservation	
—Kind of privilege conferred.....	3224
—Privilege on price of sale of thing	3226
—Privilege on thing deposited.....	3225
Property subject to deposit.....	2928
Proof of ownership by depositor....	2950
Restoration by depositary	
—Death of depositor.....	2951
—Expenses of restoration.....	2953
Restoration of deposit.....	2944-2957
—Confusion of rights, effect.....	2959
—Curators of interdicts.....	2951
—Default of depositary, liability..	2948
—Demand by depositor.....	2955
—Depositor's right to claim	2934, 2936, 2961
—Deteriorated object, depositary's liability	2945
—Expenses and advances repaid....	2956
—Fruits and revenues received by depositary	2948
—Heirs of depositor, right to claim	2951
—Interest on money, liability of depositary	2948
—Joint depositaries, liability.....	2957
—Money, restoration in specie....	2944
—Objects taken by force, restoration of price.....	2946
—Ownership of depositor, proof....	2950
—Person to whom restoration made	2949-2952

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

<p>DEPOSIT—continued</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Person represented..... 2952 —Place of restoration.....2953, 2954 —Precise object to be restored..... 2944 —Sale by heir of depositary, liability 2947 —State in which made.....2945 —Stolen things, liability of depositary 2950 —Time of return..... 2955 Sealed packages, authority to open 2943 Stolen things, notice to depositor.. 2950 Transfer by depositary —Depositor's right to proceeds... 2962 —Reclamation by depositor..... 2961 Unfaithful depositary, liability..... 2958 Use of deposit by depositary..2940-2942 —Animals 2942 —Consent of depositor, requirement 2940 —Consumable things..... 2941 <p>DERELICTION</p> <p>See also ACCESSION; ALLUVION</p> <p>Ownership 510</p> <p>DESCENT AND DISTRIBUTION</p> <p>See SUCCESSIONS</p> <p>DESTINATION OF THE OWNER</p> <p>See SERVITUDES</p> <p>DISCONTINUOUS SERVITUDES</p> <p>See SERVITUDES</p> <p>DISINHERISON</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Children by parents, causes...112, 1621 Descendants by ascendants, causes 1622 Express disinheriton required..... 1619 Forced heirs 1617 Formalities for making.....1618-1624 Parents by children, causes..... 1623 Proof by heirs..... 1624 Requisites1619, 1624 Representation of disinherited heir 901 <p>DISPOSABLE PORTION</p> <p>See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS</p> <p>DITCHES</p> <p>See also BOUNDARIES; SERVITUDES</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Common ownership presumed..... 689 Maintenance 690 <p>DIVISIBLE OBLIGATIONS</p> <p>See OBLIGATIONS</p> <p>DIVORCE</p> <p>See SEPARATION AND DIVORCE</p> <p>DOCTORS</p> <p>See PHYSICIANS</p> <p>DOMESTIC ANIMALS</p> <p>See ANIMALS</p> <p>DOMESTIC SERVANTS</p> <p>See MASTER AND SERVANT</p> <p>DOMICILE</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Absence from state, effect..... 46 Acquisition in another state, effect 46 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Change —Method of accomplishing..... 41 —Proof42, 43 Declaration of intention to change 42 Definition 38 Employees 40 Forfeiture 46 Husband's right to select..... 120 Intention to change.....42, 43 Interdicts 39 Laborers 40 Life employees.....45 Loss, methods..... 46 Married women..... 39 Minors 39 Persons in general..... 38 Public officials..... 45 Servants 40 Temporary employees..... 44 <p>DONATIONS</p> <p>See also DONATIONS BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE; DONATIONS BY MARRIAGE CONTRACT; DONATIONS IN CONTEMPLATION OF MARRIAGE; DONATIONS INTER VIVOS</p> <p>Capacity to make</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Married women..... 1480 —Minors 1477 <p>Disguised donations</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Sale for inadequate price..... 2464 —Sale of immovables by parent to child 2444 <p>Excessive donations, prescription of action to reduce..... 3542</p> <p>Habitation, donation of right..... 643</p> <p>Interpretation</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Furnished house..... 479 —House with all that is in it..... 480 <p>Marriage contracts</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Minors, capacity to make..... 2330 —Reciprocal donations by spouses 2331 <p>Rescission, prescription of action 3542</p> <p>Reversion</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Dowry settlement.....909, 910 —Immovables given to children908, 910 <p>Revocation for ingratitude, causes 1560</p> <p>Servitude, donation of right..... 654</p> <p>Use, donation of right..... 643</p> <p>DONATIONS BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE</p> <p>See also DONATIONS; DONATIONS BY MARRIAGE CONTRACT; DONATIONS IN CONTEMPLATION OF MARRIAGE; DONATIONS INTER VIVOS</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Birth of legitimate children, effect 1750 Conditional donations..... 1532 Disguised donations..... 1754 Disposable portion.....1746, 1752 Emancipated minors, capacity..... 1747 Future property, rules governing1532, 1745 Indirect donations..... 1754 Method of making..... 1743 Minors, capacity..... 1748 Persons interposed —Definition 1755 —Nullity of donations..... 1754 Present property, rules governing.. 1744 Property subject to donation..... 1746 Reciprocal donations —Donations by same act..... 1751
--	--

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

DONATIONS BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE—continued
 —Rules governing.....1743-1755
 Restrictions 1754
 Revocation
 —Birth of children..... 1750
 —Wife's right to revoke..... 1749
 Separation and divorce, effect..... 156
 Survivorship of donee as condition 1744
 Things disposable..... 1532

DONATIONS BY MARRIAGE CONTRACT

See also DONATIONS; DONATIONS BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE; DONATIONS IN CONTEMPLATION OF MARRIAGE; DONATIONS INTER VIVOS
 Acceptance1737-1739
 Alienations subsequently made by donor 1736
 Avoidance for want of acceptance 1739
 Caducity
 —Nonperformance of marriage... 1740
 —Predecease of donee and posterity 1741
 Conditional donations..... 1532
 Donations exceeding disposable portion 1742
 Donor surviving donee..... 1741
 Effective date..... 1735
 Future things..... 1532
 Marriage, effect of nonperformance 1740
 Persons capable of making..... 1735
 Persons for whose benefit made, presumption in favor of children of marriage..... 1735
 Present and future property
 —Acceptance by donee, liability1737, 1738
 —Statement of donor's debt's and charges1737, 1738
 Property included..... 1737
 Reciprocal donations between spouses1743-1755
 Reduction of donation..... 1742
 Revocability 1736
 Rules governing..... 1734
 Things disposable..... 1532
 Unborn children, capacity of enjoying 1734

DONATIONS IN CONTEMPLATION OF MARRIAGE

See also DONATIONS; DONATIONS BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE; DONATIONS BY MARRIAGE CONTRACT; DONATIONS INTER VIVOS
 Caducity, nonperformance of marriage 1740
 Reciprocal donations between spouses 2336
 Validity when marriage not performed 1897

DONATIONS INTER VIVOS

See also DONATIONS; DONATIONS BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE; DONATIONS BY MARRIAGE CONTRACT; DONATIONS IN CONTEMPLATION OF MARRIAGE; DISINHERISON
 Acceptance
 —Charitable donations..... 1549

—Creditors' right to accept..1543, 1991
 —Creditor's right to require acceptance 1991
 —Deaf and dumb persons..... 1548
 —Death of donee before acceptance 1544
 —Delivery, necessity..... 1550
 —Donations to minors..... 354
 —Effect 1500
 —Eleemosynary donations..... 1549
 —Executed donations..... 1541
 —Heirs of donee..... 1544
 —Interdicts 1547
 —Majors 1542
 —Mandatory of donee.....1542, 1543
 —Manner of making.....1540, 1541
 —Married women..... 1545
 —Minors 1546
 —Necessity1468, 1540, 1541
 —Parents accepting for children.. 235
 —Public institutions..... 1549
 —Recordation1554-1558
 —Time of making.....1540, 1543
 Anger, admission of proof to avoid 1492
 Annuities exceeding disposable portion 1499
 Capacity to give.....1470-1492
 —Absolute incapacity, definition ..1471
 —Concubine 1481
 —Insane persons..... 1475
 —Minors over sixteen..... 1477
 —Paramour 1481
 —Relative incapacity, definition... 1471
 —Time at which required..... 1472
 Capacity to receive.....1470-1492
 —Absolute incapacity, definition.. 1471
 —Adulterous bastards..... 1488
 —Conception at time of donation 1482
 —Concubine 1481
 —Conditional donations..... 1474
 —Corporations 433
 —Doctors and surgeons..... 1489
 —Foreigners 1490
 —Incestuous or adulterous bastards 1488
 —Ministers of the gospel..... 1489
 —Natural children of the father1486, 1487
 —Natural children of the mother1484, 1485
 —Natural children, presence of legitimate descendants..... 1483
 —Paramour 1481
 —Persons interposed..... 1491
 —Relative incapacity, definition.. 1471
 —Time at which required..... 1473
 Captation, admission of proof to avoid 1492
 Charges imposable..... 1527
 Charges on thing donated..... 1551
 Charitable donations, acceptance.. 1549
 Community property..... 2404
 Conditional donations
 —Capacity to receive..... 1474
 —Conditions impossible..... 1527
 —Payment of future debts and charges.....1530, 1532
 —Potestative conditions.....1529, 1532
 —Reservation of right of disposition1531, 1532
 —Return of thing in case of survival1534, 1535
 Confirmative acts by donor..... 2273
 Confirmative acts by heirs of donor 2274

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

DONATIONS INTER VIVOS—cont.

Defects of form	
—Recognitive act, sufficiency to supply, validity	2273
—Re-execution in legal form, necessity	2273
Definition	1468
Disposable portion.....	1493-1501
—Absence of forced heirs.....	1496, 1497
—Annuities exceeding.....	1499
—Calculation	1505, 1506
—Collation by forced heirs receiving	1501
—Disposition to forced heirs.....	1501
—Donations divesting donor of all property	1497
—Donations exceeding, effect during life of donor.....	1503
—Donations exceeding, validity....	1502
—Legitimate descendants surviving	1493
—Parents surviving.....	1494
—Property alienated to descendants for annuities	1500
—Property alienated to descendants with reservation of usufruct....	1500
—Renunciation by forced heir, effect on amount.....	1498
—Usufruct exceeding, option of heirs to execute.....	1499
Disposition of entire patrimony....	1497
Effective date.....	1540
Eleemosynary donations, acceptance	1549
Emancipated minor, right to dispose	374
Executed donations, necessity for acceptance.....	1541
Extra portion	
—Amount	1231, 1501
—Donation, method of making	1232, 1233, 1501
Fidei commissa.....	1520
Form of donations.....	1536-1558
Future property.....	1528, 1532
Gratuitous donations, definition....	1523
Hatred, admission of proof to avoid	1492
Illegal conditions.....	1519
Immoral conditions.....	1519
Immovables	
—Feigned delivery.....	1537
—Form	1536
—Mortgage certificate, notary's duty to obtain	3364
—Registry	2251-2256
Impossible conditions.....	1519
Incorporeals, form.....	1536
Insanity of donor	
—Proof	1788
—Validity of donation.....	1475
Interpretation of donation	
—Furnished house.....	479
—House with all that is in it.....	480
Irrevocability	1468
Kinds	1523
Legitime	
—Amount	1493, 1494
—Definition	1495
—Renunciation of heirs, effect on amount	1498
Movables	
—Effect as absolute transfer.....	1284
—Form	1538
—Manual donations.....	1539

Nullity	
—Causes influencing dispositions	1492
—Conditions requiring payment of future debts of donor.....	1530, 1532
—Incapacity of donee.....	1491
—Potestative donations.....	1529, 1532
Onerous donations	
—Charges imposable.....	1527
—Definition	1523
—Reduction	1514
—Rules governing.....	1526
—Value exceeding charges imposed	1524
Persons interposed, definition....	1491
Prohibited donations.....	1519-1522
Property alienated to descendants for annuities, value of imputable to disposable portion.....	1500
Property alienated to descendants with reservation of usufruct, value of imputable to disposable portion..	1500
Recordation of donation and acceptance	1554-1558
—Interdict as donee.....	1556, 1558
—Married woman as donee	1555, 1558
—Minors as donee.....	1556, 1558
—Nonregistry, persons entitled to plead	1557
—Public institution as donee.....	1556
Reduction	1502-1518
—Action against transferee of donee.....	1517, 1518
—Action during life of donor.....	1503
—Calculation of disposable portion	1505, 1506
—Destruction or loss of thing donated	1506
—Donations exceeding disposable portion	1502
—Donee succeeding to part of estate	1509
—Immovables alienated by donee	1517, 1518
—Immovables encumbered by donee	1516
—Insolvency of last donee.....	1508
—Onerous donations.....	1514
—Order of reduction.....	1507
—Persons entitled to claim.....	1504
—Remunerative donations.....	1513
—Restoration of fruits by donee	1515
—Testamentary dispositions first exhausted	1507
—Time of claiming.....	1504
Registry, procedure.....	3368
Remunerative donations	
—Definition	1523
—Reduction	1513
—Rules governing.....	1526
—Value exceeding charges imposed	1525
Reservation of right of disposition	1531, 1532
Reservation of usufruct, security by donor	560
Return of thing to donor in case of survival	1534, 1535
—Cancellation of mortgages imposed by donee.....	1535
—Donor's right to require.....	1534
Revocation for ingratitude.....	1559-1564
—Alienations by donee, validity..	1562
—Donations in consideration of marriage	1564

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

DONATIONS INTER VIVOS—cont.

—Mortgages by donee, validity	1562, 1568
—Parties against whom action brought	1561
—Parties entitled to bring action	1561
—Prescription of action	1561
—Restoration of fruits by donee	1563
—Restoration of value by donee	1563
Revocation or dissolution in general	1559-1569
—Conditional donations	1565-1568
—Eventual suspensive conditions	1565
—Ingratitude	1559
—Legal or conventional return	1559
—Nonperformance of conditions imposed by donor	1559
—Nonperformance of suspensive conditions	1559
—Potestative conditions	1566, 1567
—Prescriptive period	1567
—Return of fruits	1569
—Return of property	1568
Sales for inadequate price as donation	2444, 2464
Several donees, liability for debts of donor	1553
Substitutions —Permitted substitutions	1521, 1522
—Prohibited substitutions	1520
Suggestion, admission of proof to avoid	1492
Things disposable	1528, 1532
Trebellianic portion	1520
Trusts	1520
Universal donee, liability for debts of donor	1552
Usufruct —Disposition in favor of third persons	1533
—Reservation in favor of donor	1533
Usufruct exceeding disposable portion	1499
Usufruct to one, naked ownership to another	1522
Vulgar substitutions	1521

DONATIONS MORTIS CAUSA

See TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

DOTAL PROPERTY

See DOWRY

DOWER

See MARITAL PORTION; PRIVILEGES
(Widow's homestead)

DOWRY

See also PARAPHERNAL PROPERTY;
SEPARATION OF PROPERTY

Administration	2350
Alienation by wife	1790
—Capacity	1790
—Donations to children of former marriage	2358
—Donations to children of present marriage	2359
—Mortgage or incumbrances	2362
Alienation contrary to law —Heirs' right to set aside, prescription	2363
—Wife's right to dissolve	2363
Alienation of immovables —Alienation by marriage contract	2360

—Public sale, purposes for which permissible	2361
—Rules governing	2357-2364
Children of interdict, regulation of dowry	416
Collation —Collation by wife to succession of father	2381
—Insolvency of husband, effect	2381
—Manner of making	1242, 1243
Creditor's right to demand separation of property	1991
Danger of loss, wife's right to separation of property	2366, 2425
Death of husband, wife's option to demand restitution	2374
Death of wife, heir's right to restitution	2374
Definition	2335, 2337
Dissolution of marriage, wife's right to restitution	2367-2375
Donation by wife	2358, 2359
Father and/or mother settling, liability	2342-2344
Future acquisitions of wife	2339
Husband's duties and obligations	2365
Husband's rights in dowry —Administration	2350
—Income	2349
—Ownership	2354, 2355
—Recovery from settlers, prescription	2348
—Usufruct	2347
Immovables —Agreements to transfer ownership, validity	2355
—Alienation during marriage	2357-2364
Immovables purchased with dotal funds	2356
Immovables received in payment of money dowry	2356
Income or proceeds —Contract for part payment to wife	2352
—Husband's right of ownership	2349
—Purposes for which used	2349
Increase during marriage	2340
Insolvency of husband after settlement, effect	2381
Insolvency of husband at time of settlement, effect	2381
Legal mortgage of wife on immovables of husband	2376, 3252
—Peremption	3369
—Reinscription, necessity and effect	3369
—Security for administration	3319
—Special mortgage after marriage	2379, 2380, 3338, 3340
—Special mortgage by marriage contract	2378
Maladministration of dowry as cause of separation of property	2426
Marital portion, spouse's right to claim	2382
Marriage contracts concerning dowry	2331
Mortgage and encumbrance by wife	2362
Movables, ownership	2354
Ownership of dotal property	2355
Partition of dotal property	2361
Persons capable of settling	2341

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

DOWRY—continued

Prescriptibility during marriage... 2364

Preservation of immovables, sale to provide funds..... 2361

Privilege of wife on movables of husband2376, 3252

Property comprising.....2338, 2339

Property from which taken..... 2344

Recovery from settlors

—Failure of husband to sue, liability 2351

—Husband's right of action..... 2350

—Prescription of action.....2348, 3555

Renunciation by wife..... 129

Restoration, liability of husband

—Accession of animals..... 2372

—Bonds 2370

—Clothing of wife..... 2369

—Credits 2370

—Dotal property not received..... 2373

—Immovables2367, 2369

—Jewels of wife..... 2369

—Leased immovables..... 2375

—Linen of wife..... 2369

—Movables2367, 2368

—Privilege of wife.....2376, 3191, 3215, 3252

—Stocks 2370

—Usufruct 2371

Reversion909, 910

Sale, cases when permitted..... 2361

Security by husband

—Duty to furnish..... 2353

—General mortgage on immovables2376, 3252

—Privilege on movables2376, 2377, 3252

—Special mortgage after marriage2379, 2380, 3338, 3340

—Special mortgage by marriage contract2378, 3333

—Waiver of mortgage.....2378, 3333

Separation of property during marriage, wife's right to retake..... 2430

Servitudes on dotal property, power to establish 732

Settlement

—Father alone..... 2342

—Father and mother jointly..... 2342

—Persons capable of settling..... 2341

—Surviving father or mother, property from which taken..... 2343

—Time of making..... 2340

Surviving spouse in necessitous circumstances, marital portion.. 2382

Things included in dowry2338, 2339, 2356

Time of taking effect..... 2346

Warranty 2345

Wife's rights in dowry

—Habitation and mourning habits after death of husband..... 2374

—Income 2352

—Ownership2350, 2354, 2355

—Recovery from settlors..... 2351

—Restoration by husband.....2367-2375

DRAIN

See **SERVITUDES**

DRIP

See **SERVITUDES**

E

EARNEST MONEY

See **SALE**

EASEMENTS

See **SERVITUDES**

EJECTMENT

See **POSSESSION** (Possessory action);
LEASE OF THINGS (Eviction of lessee)

EMANCIPATED MINORS

See also **EMANCIPATION**

Accounting by tutor..... 369

Capacity to contract..... 1785

Contracts

—Acts pertaining to minor's trade 376

—Administration acts..... 370

—Alienation of immovables...373, 374

—Capacity 1785

—Judicial emancipation..... 386

—Maximum amount of obligations assumable 371

—Nullity, prescription of action.. 2221

—Rescission for lesion.....1865, 2222

—Rescission, prescription of action 2221

—Restitution for lesion..... 372

Donations inter vivos..... 374

Engaging in trade, liability..... 376

Immovables, sale or mortgage..... 373

Judicial capacity..... 375

—Emancipation by marriage 380, 382

—Judicial emancipation..... 386

Lesion

—Grounds for rescission of contracts 2222

—Right to claim restitution..... 372

Mandate

—Actions against, liability..... 3001

—Power to accept..... 3001

Marriage contracts, capacity to make 2330

Powers, emancipation for administration370-376

Revocation of emancipation...377, 378

—Effect 378

—Grounds 377

EMANCIPATION

See also **EMANCIPATED MINORS**

Age required

—Emancipation for administration 366

—Judicial emancipation..... 385

Capacity of emancipated minor, emancipation for administration370-376

Consent of parents, necessity..... 368

Contracts, judicial emancipation... 386

Costs, judicial emancipation..... 388

Effect 35

Emancipation by marriage.....379-384

—Appearance in court..... 375

—Powers conferred..... 382

—Revocation 383

Emancipation for administration

—Acts pertaining to minor's trade 376

—Administrative acts..... 370

—Alienation of immovables...373, 374

—Donation of immovables..... 374

—Maximum amount of obligations assumable 371

—Restitution against obligations.. 372

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

EMANCIPATION—continued

Judicial capacity	
—Emancipation by marriage	380, 382
—Emancipation for administration	375
—Judicial emancipation	386
Judicial emancipation	385-388
—Consent of parents	387
—Consent of tutor	385
—Costs, payment	388
—Effect	386
—Hearing and judgment	386
—Minimum age	367
—Powers conferred	386
—Procedure	385
Kinds	365
Manner of obtaining	
—Emancipation by marriage	379
—Emancipation for administration	366, 367
—Judicial emancipation	385, 386
Minor's right to request	367
Notarial emancipation	366-378
—Consent of parents, necessity	368
—Minimum age	366
—Notarial act	366
—Powers conferred	370-375
Parental authority, effect	216
Revocation	
—Effect	378
—Emancipation by marriage	383
—Emancipation for administration	377, 378
—Grounds	377
Scope	35
Tutorship, accounting	369, 380

EMINENT DOMAIN

See EXPROPRIATION

EMPLOYEES

See MASTER AND SERVANT

ENFORCEMENT OF OBLIGATIONS

See OBLIGATIONS

EQUITY

Application of principle	1965
Basis of principle	1965
Definition	21, 1965
Enrichment at expense of others	1965
Implication of equitable obligations in contracts	1903, 1964, 1965
Interpretation of contracts	1963, 1964, 1965
Rule for decision	21

ERROR

See CONTRACTS

ERROR OF FACT

See CONTRACTS

ERROR OF LAW

See CONTRACTS

ESCROW

See SEQUESTRATION (Conventional)

ESTATES IN LAND

See OWNERSHIP; SERVITUDES;
USUFRUCT; USE; HABITATION

EVICION OF BUYER

See SALE

EVICION OF LESSEE

See LEASE OF THINGS

EVIDENCE

See PROOF

EXCHANGE

Completion of contract	2661
Consent of parties, sufficiency to constitute	2661
Defective ownership as cause for resolution	2662
Definition	2660
Eviction of one party, option to damages or resolution	2663
Immovables	
—Exchange by private act, effect	2246
—Registry	2251-2266
—Verbal exchange, effect	2275
Lesion beyond moiety as grounds for rescission	2664-2666
—Balance paid exceeding value of immovable	2666
—Cases where permitted	2665, 2666
—Delivery of possession, necessity	2247
—Movables given for immovables	2665
—Persons entitled to claim	2665
—Validity against good faith purchaser	2247
Parties considered as vendors and vendees	2667
Person as principal cause	1836, 1837
Price, nature required	1764
Rescission, lesion as grounds	1863
Rules governing	2667

EXECUTORS

See also ADMINISTRATORS;
CURATORSHIP; SUCCESSIONS;
TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

Dative testamentary executor	
—Appointment by judge ex officio	1678
—Definition	1679
—Security	1679
Deposit of moneys in bank	1150, 1151
Misconduct of executor, surety's right to release	3069, 3070
Partnerships as executors	2816
Pledge of succession things, authority required	3148
Security	1679
—Qualification of sureties	3042
—Release of surety on request, grounds and procedure	3069, 3070
Testamentary executors	
—Absent heirs, payment of shares to state	1675
—Acceptance of executorship	1677
—Accounts of administration, rendition	1674
—Appointment by testator	1658
—Capacity	1663-1665
—Commission affecting legitime	1687
—Commission of executor with seizin	1683
—Commission of executor without seizin	1684
—Commission when legatee	1686
—Commission when several executors	1685
—Defense of suits by executor	1676
—Duties during administration	1666, 1667

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

EXECUTORS—continued

—Duties after expiration of administration	1676
—Duties after expiration of seizin	1672
—Executor as legatee, necessity for delivery	1628
—Expenses of administration, payment	1682
—Homologation of account as evidence of correctness.....	1674
—Inventory, duty to make....1666, 1667	
—Liability in solido.....	1681
—Married women, capacity.....	1664
—Minors, capacity.....	1665
—Payment of debts, method.....	1670
—Persons capable of acting as executor	1663
—Powers	1666, 1667
—Powers not heritable.....	1680
—Prosecution of suits by executor.....	1676
—Sale of immovables, to pay debts and legacies	1668, 1669
—Sale of movables to pay debts and legacies	1668
—Sale of succession property, method	1670
—Seals, duty to affix.....	1666
—Security, amount required.....	1127
—Security, failure to give.....	1677
—Security, new or additional.....	1673
—Seizin, duration.....	1659
—Seizin, method of conferring.....	1660
—Seizin of heirs from executor....	1671
—Several executors, commission.....	1685
—Several executors, powers and liabilities	1681
—Term of office.....	1673

EXPROPRIATION

Basis of right.....	2626
Corporations authorized to demand	2630
—Petition, procedure.....	2630
—Rights against payee of price....	2641
Damages to owner	
—Action for recovery, prescription	2630
—Corporation's liability to pay....	2630
Exempt lands	2637
Expropriation by authority of law	2627
Indemnity	497
Judgments, validity as to incapables	2639
Legality	497, 2626, 2627
New owners appearing, rights against payee of price.....	2641
Persons entitled to claim.....	2630
Price to be paid.....	2628, 2629
—Amount	2628
—Term of payment.....	2629
Procedure	2630-2640
—Appeal to Supreme Court, effect	2634
—Challenging jurors.....	2632
—Compliance	2640
—Costs of proceedings.....	2638
—Determining value of land by jury	2632
—Excessive property demanded, rights of owner	2636
—Filing of petition.....	2630, 2631
—Judgment, effect against incapables	2639
—Nonresident owners.....	2635

—Notice to owner.....	2631
—Property exempt from expropriation, exceptions	2637
—Selection and impaneling of jury	2632
—Tender of true value before commencement of action.....	2638
—Valuation of property, basis.....	2633

EXTRA PORTION

See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS;
TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

EXTRADOTAL PROPERTY

See PARAPHERNAL PROPERTY;
SEPARATE PROPERTY

F

FAMILY MEETING

See also TUTORSHIP

Adjournment	290
Appointment of friends.....	287
Appointment of members.....	284
Borrowing power of tutor.....	353
Composition	281
Compromising power of tutor.....	353
Education of minor.....	350
Emancipated minors, sale of mortgage of immovables.....	373
Homologation of proceedings.....	291
Membership	
—Person having conflicting interests	283
—Preferred relatives.....	282
—Relatives and friends.....	281
Nonattendance of relatives	
—Appointment of friends.....	287
—Penalty	286
Notice of meeting.....	288
Oath of members.....	289
Officer before whom held.....	285
Opposition to deliberations, undertutor's duty to make....276, 277	
Proces verbal of deliberations.....	291
Property of minor, sale or mortgage	339-344
Prorogation	290
Purchasing power of tutor.....	353
Special mortgage given by tutor	
—Acceptance	325, 326
—Duties and liability of undertutor	328
—Presentment of title by natural tutor	328
—Reading Code provisions at family meeting	330
—Sale of specially mortgaged property, procedure	333
Time of meeting.....	285
Undercurator	
—Attendance	408
—Duties	407-410
Undertutor as member.....	276
Undertutor's duty to attend.....	276

FATHER AND CHILD

See PARENT AND CHILD; PARENTAL AUTHORITY

FENCES

See also SERVITUDES; WALLS
IN COMMON

Rural fences	
—Boundary line presumed.....	688

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

<p>FENCES—continued</p> <p>—Cost of building..... 687</p> <p>Urban fences..... 686</p> <p>FIDEI COMMISSA</p> <p>See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS</p> <p>FILIATION</p> <p>See LEGITIMATE FILIATION; PARENTAL FILIATION</p> <p>FINDING</p> <p>See OCCUPANCY</p> <p>FIXTURES</p> <p>See IMMOVABLES (Immovables by destination, Immovables by nature)</p> <p>FOREIGN JUDGMENTS</p> <p>See JUDGMENTS</p> <p>FOREIGN SUCCESSIONS</p> <p>See SUCCESSIONS</p> <p>FOREIGN TESTAMENT</p> <p>See TESTAMENT</p> <p>FOUNDINGS</p> <p>Reclamation by parents and relatives 213</p> <p>Tutorship 272</p> <p>FRAUD</p> <p>See also CONTRACTS; REVOCATORY ACTION; SALE</p> <p>Combinations to enhance or depress prices as fraud..... 1847</p> <p>Compromise, information as to existence of claim withheld..... 1832</p> <p>Contracts</p> <p>—Nullity as result of fraud..... 1881</p> <p>—Procedure to rescind..... 1882</p> <p>Definition1847, 3360</p> <p>Essential elements 1847</p> <p>Partition</p> <p>—Prescription of action to rescind 1413</p> <p>—Rescission for fraud..... 1397</p> <p>Proof 1848</p> <p>Rules governing..... 1847</p> <p>Vice of consent..... 1819</p> <p>FRAUDULENT ACTS AND CONVEYANCES</p> <p>See REVOCATORY ACTION</p> <p>FRUITS AND REVENUES</p> <p>Civil fruits, definition.....499, 545</p> <p>Cultivated fruits, definition..... 545</p> <p>Deposited things, restoration to depositor 2948</p> <p>Fruits from thing pledged, rights of pledgee 3168</p> <p>Fruits from thing sold, ownership 2489</p> <p>Fruits of immovables subject to antichresis</p> <p>—Agreements to compensate with interest due..... 3180</p> <p>—Creditor's right of enjoyment... 3176</p> <p>Fruits of mortgaged property, liability of third possessor..... 3408</p> <p>Immovable nature.....465, 466</p> <p>Industrial fruits, definition..... 545</p> <p>Movable nature.....465, 466</p>	<p>Natural fruits, definition..... 545</p> <p>Ownership</p> <p>—Fruits of thing under usufruct544, 546-548</p> <p>—Owner of thing.....499-502</p> <p>—Possessor in bad faith..... 502</p> <p>—Possessor in good faith502, 503, 3453</p> <p>Rescission of sale for lesion, liability of purchaser 2592</p> <p>Restitution in action on warranty.. 2506</p> <p>Things sold with right of redemption, ownership of fruits.....2575, 2586</p> <p>Use and habitation</p> <p>—Enjoyment of fruits..... 633</p> <p>—Restitution of fruits..... 630</p> <p style="text-align: center;">G</p> <p>GAMING</p> <p>See ALEATORY CONTRACTS</p> <p>GENERAL POLICY</p> <p>See PUBLIC POLICY</p> <p>GESTATION</p> <p>See SUCCESSIONS</p> <p>GESTIO BONORUM</p> <p>See MANAGEMENT OF ANOTHER'S AFFAIRS</p> <p>GIFTS</p> <p>See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS</p> <p>GIVING IN PAYMENT</p> <p>Definition 2655</p> <p>Delivery of thing, necessity..... 2656</p> <p>Insolvent debtors, preferring creditors by payments in money..... 2658</p> <p>Loss or damage to thing, risks..... 2657</p> <p>Rules governing..... 2659</p> <p>Sale distinguished..... 2656</p> <p>GRATUITOUS CONTRACTS</p> <p>See CONTRACTS</p> <p>GRATUITOUS DONATIONS</p> <p>See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS</p> <p>GUARANTY</p> <p>See SURETYSHIP</p> <p>GUARDIAN AND WARD</p> <p>See TUTORSHIP; INTERDICTION</p> <p style="text-align: center;">H</p> <p>HABITATION</p> <p>See also USE; USUFRUCT</p> <p>Alienation of right..... 643</p> <p>Charges against thing..... 645</p> <p>Definition 627</p> <p>Donation of right..... 643</p> <p>Duration 639</p> <p>Establishment 628</p> <p>Family, definition..... 642</p> <p>Inventory of effects..... 629</p> <p>Lease of right..... 643</p> <p>Obligations of habitant..... 644</p> <p>Personal right..... 643</p> <p>Prescription for nonuse..... 3546</p> <p>Real obligation..... 2012</p>
---	--

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

HABITATION—continued

Repairs to thing..... 645

Rights conferred..... 640-643

—Alienation of right..... 643

—Extent of right..... 640, 641

Rights of parties

—Regulation by agreement..... 631

—Regulation in absence of agreement 632-635

Security 629

Taxes against thing..... 645

Termination 628

Use of house..... 635

HEIR

See SUCCESSIONS

HERITABLE OBLIGATIONS

See OBLIGATIONS

HOTELS AND LODGING PLACES

See INNKEEPERS

HUSBAND AND WIFE

See MARRIAGE; MARRIAGE CONTRACT

HYPOTHECARY ACTION

See also MORTGAGE; SUCCESSIONS

Abandonment of property by heir 1438, 1439

—Personal liability of heir continued 1439

—Recourse against coheirs..... 1438

Mortgage on all succession immovables, liability of heirs..... 1437

Mortgage on particular legacy

—Liability of legatee..... 1440

—Payment by heir, recourse against legatee 1442

—Payment by legatee, recourse against debtor 1443

—Recourse of legatee..... 1434, 1441

Mortgaged property falling to heirs, recourse against coheirs..... 1433

Payment of mortgage

—Contribution by other heirs..... 1435

—Insolvency of coheir, proration of share 1436

—Recourse of heirs or legatees under universal title..... 1435

HYPOTHECATION

See MORTGAGE

I

IDIOTS AND LUNATICS

See INSANE PERSONS; INTERDICTION; INTERDICTS

ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN

See also ACKNOWLEDGMENT; ADOPTION; ALIMONY; BASTARDS; LEGITIMATION; NATURAL CHILDREN

Acknowledgment 202-206

Alimony

—Children's duty to pay..... 240

—Parent's duty to pay..... 240

—Prerequisites for claiming..... 242

—Right to claim from heirs of parents 241

—Right to claim from parents..... 241

—Rules governing payment..... 244

—Termination of parent's obligation 243

Classification 181

Definition 27, 180

Duties of parents..... 239-245

Duties towards parents..... 239, 240

Legitimation 198-201

Parental authority..... 238

Proof of maternity..... 212

Proof of paternity..... 208-211

—Methods 209-211

—Oath of mother..... 210

—Rape cases..... 211

Status 238

IMMOVABLES

Accession to immovables..... 505-519

Acquisitive prescription..... 3472-3505

Action to recover, prescription..... 3548

Acts affecting

—Registry as affecting third persons 2246

—Registry, necessity and effect... 2266

Building materials as immovables 476

Damages, caused by disrepair, owner's liability to third persons..... 670, 2322

Danger of fall, repair by neighbor 672

Delivery, method of making..... 2479

Demolition

—Fire regulations..... 672

—Neighbor's right to compel..... 671

Donations inter vivos

—Feigned delivery..... 1537

—Form 1536

Enclosures, owner's rights to make 662

Erection in perpendicular line..... 673

Fruits and revenues as

immovables 465, 466

Height, regulation as servitude... 718

Immovables by destination

—Definition 468, 469

—Examples 468

—Vendor's privilege..... 3250

Immovables by nature

—Definition 462

—Examples 464-467

Immovables by object to which they apply 471

Immovables by operation of law 470, 471

Improvements by owner

—Materials of another used, right to keep 507

—Ownership 507

Improvements by third persons

—Rights of owner..... 508

—Rights of third person..... 508

Improvements to thing subject to redemption, liability of vendor.. 2587

Inconveniences to neighbor..... 668

Incorporeal immovables..... 470

Judgments affecting,

registry 2265, 2266

Liability for debts..... 3182

Limitations on use..... 667-669

Materials temporarily removed from buildings 476

Mortgage of immovables, validity 3289

Nuisances 669

Privileges on immovables..... 3249-3251

Projections over boundary..... 697

Real rights and obligations, passage with immovable..... 2011

Repairs, obligations of owner..... 670

Repetition, liability of possessor 2312, 2313

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- | | |
|--|---|
| <p>IMMOVABLES—continued</p> <p>Sale</p> <p>—Validity as against third persons 2442</p> <p>—Writing necessary to validity2275, 2440</p> <p>Seizure of immovables, fruits and revenues, ownership 466</p> <p>Transfer by private act..... 2246</p> <p>—Effect as to third parties..... 2246</p> <p>—Registry as affecting third persons 2246</p> <p>Transfer by verbal agreements, effect 2275</p> <p>Transfer of ownership by contract</p> <p>—Possession retained by debtor.... 1921</p> <p>—Third party's rights..... 1921</p> <p>Vendor's privilege.....3249-3251</p> <p>Verbal sale</p> <p>—Proof2275, 2440</p> <p>—Validity as against third persons2275, 2440</p> <p>—Validity as between the parties2275, 2440</p> <p>IMMOVABLES BY DESTINATION</p> <p>See IMMOVABLES</p> <p>IMMOVABLES BY NATURE</p> <p>See IMMOVABLES</p> <p>IMMOVABLES BY OPERATION OF LAW</p> <p>See IMMOVABLES</p> <p>IMPERFECT OBLIGATIONS</p> <p>See OBLIGATIONS</p> <p>IMPERFECT USUFRUCT</p> <p>See USUFRUCT</p> <p>IMPLIED CONTRACTS</p> <p>See CONTRACTS</p> <p>IMPLIED OBLIGATIONS</p> <p>See CONTRACTS</p> <p>IMPUTATION OF PAYMENTS</p> <p>See PAYMENT</p> <p>INCESTUOUS BASTARDS</p> <p>See BASTARDS</p> <p>INCORPOREAL IMMOVABLES</p> <p>See IMMOVABLES</p> <p>INCORPOREALS</p> <p>Definition 460</p> <p>Delivery, manner of making..... 2481</p> <p>Donations inter vivos, form..... 1536</p> <p>Immovable nature..... 470</p> <p>Lease of incorporeals..... 2679</p> <p>Movable nature..... 470</p> <p>Pledge</p> <p>—Claims on another person..... 3156</p> <p>—Delivery, sufficiency..... 3153</p> <p>—Manner of making.....3156, 3158</p> <p>Possession 3432</p> <p>INDIVISIBLE OBLIGATIONS</p> <p>See OBLIGATIONS</p> <p>INDIVISIBLE PROPERTY</p> <p>See PARTITION</p> | <p>INFANTS</p> <p>See MINORS</p> <p>INHERITANCE</p> <p>See SUCCESSIONS</p> <p>INJUNCTION</p> <p>Construction of new works.....866, 867</p> <p>Separation and divorce, enjoining husband from disposing of property..... 149</p> <p>Threatened violation of obligation not to do..... 1929</p> <p>INNKEEPERS</p> <p>Board and lodging, prescription3535, 3543</p> <p>Death of guest, duty to report..... 1081</p> <p>Definition 3232</p> <p>Iron safe, duty to keep..... 2968</p> <p>Liability for things of guests..2965-2971</p> <p>—Jewelry 2969</p> <p>—Liability in general..... 2965</p> <p>—Limitation of liability..... 2971</p> <p>—Personal effects..... 2969</p> <p>—Robbery or burglary..... 2970</p> <p>—Stolen or damaged things..... 2967</p> <p>—Things delivered to employees.. 2966</p> <p>Privilege for supplies..3191, 3211, 3213</p> <p>—General privilege on movables.. 3191</p> <p>—Sums for which granted..... 3213</p> <p>Privilege on movables of traveler.....3217, 3232-3236</p> <p>—Debts covered by privilege3217, 3233</p> <p>—Movables covered by privilege3217, 3234</p> <p>—Procedure for enforcement..... 3236</p> <p>—Sale of effects, procedure..... 3236</p> <p>INSANE PERSONS</p> <p>See also INTERDICTION; INTERDICTS</p> <p>Capacity to accept tutorship..... 302</p> <p>Capacity to contract..... 31</p> <p>Capacity to inherit..... 951</p> <p>Contracts</p> <p>—Acts prior to interdiction suit... 402</p> <p>—Capacity to make..... 1788</p> <p>—Death prior to contestation403, 1788</p> <p>—Enforcement1791-1794</p> <p>—Voidable contracts, restitution.. 1793</p> <p>Curatorship 32</p> <p>Definition 31</p> <p>Donations, proof of incapacity.... 1788</p> <p>Persons temporarily deranged, capacity 1789</p> <p>Possession, acquisition..... 3439</p> <p>Proof of insanity..... 1788</p> <p>Rights 33</p> <p>Support by ascendants or descendants 229</p> <p>Testament, proof of incapacity.... 1788</p> <p>INSCRIPTION</p> <p>See REGISTRY</p> <p>INSOLVENCY</p> <p>See also CESSION OF PROPERTY; REVOCATORY ACTION; RESPITE</p> <p>Acceleration of debts..... 2054</p> <p>Acts in fraud of creditor's rights, giving in payment..... 2658</p> <p>Annuity held by insolvent, rights of creditors 2798</p> |
|--|---|

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

<p>INSOLVENCY—continued</p> <p>Assignments made with suspicion of insolvency of debtor..... 2649</p> <p>Buyer's insolvency, delivery excused 2488</p> <p>Collation, right of creditor to demand 1991</p> <p>Creditor's right to exercise rights of debtor 1990, 1991</p> <p>Definition 1985, 3556</p> <p>Donations inter vivos, right of creditor to accept for debtor..... 1991</p> <p>Sale of insolvent's property by syndics, rescission for lesion..... 1869</p> <p>Separation of property, right of creditor to demand..... 1991</p> <p>Successions falling to debtor, creditor's right to accept..... 1990</p> <p>INSTRUMENTS</p> <p>Lost instruments, proof of contents 2279, 2280</p> <p>—Advertisement of loss, necessity 2279, 2280</p> <p>—Evidence necessary..... 2279</p> <p>INSURANCE</p> <p>Destruction of property prior to contract 1833</p> <p>Error in motive as basis of nullity 1833</p> <p>Tutor's duty to insure..... 355</p> <p>INTERDICTION</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">See also INSANE PERSONS; INTERDICTS</p> <p>Accounting of curator..... 415</p> <p>Acts pending suit, validity..... 401</p> <p>Acts prior to interdiction suit, validity 402</p> <p>Administration of property pending proceedings 394, 405</p> <p>—Accounting by administrator... 405</p> <p>—Appointment of administrator, procedure 394, 405</p> <p>Appeal</p> <p>—Effect on judgment..... 395</p> <p>—New hearing..... 396</p> <p>—Provisional execution of judgment 395</p> <p>Causes 389, 422, 426</p> <p>Commission due curator..... 415</p> <p>Costs, payment..... 397</p> <p>Curator</p> <p>—Appointment 404, 405</p> <p>—Husband as curator of wife..... 412</p> <p>—Persons obligated to accept office 414</p> <p>—Term of office..... 414</p> <p>—Time of appointment..... 404</p> <p>—Vacancy in curatorship..... 409</p> <p>—Wife as curatrix of husband..... 413</p> <p>Dowry due children of interdict... 416</p> <p>Effective date..... 400</p> <p>Exclusion from curatorship..... 415</p> <p>Exemption from curatorship..... 415</p> <p>Ex officio pronouncement..... 391</p> <p>Income of interdict, use..... 418</p> <p>Institution of suit, persons permitted to cause..... 391</p> <p>Inventory of interdict's property.. 415</p> <p>Judicial capacity of interdict..... 415</p> <p>Jurisdiction of action..... 392</p> <p>Malicious institution of proceedings 419</p>	<p>New facts arising after judgment, second trial..... 399</p> <p>Oath of curator..... 415</p> <p>Persons subject to interdiction 389, 422, 426</p> <p>Petition for interdiction</p> <p>—Acts prior to filing of petition, validity 402</p> <p>—Acts subsequent to filing of petition, validity 401</p> <p>—Persons entitled to file..... 390, 391</p> <p>Procedure 390-399</p> <p>—Administration of property pending proceedings 394</p> <p>—Appeal, effect on judgment... 395</p> <p>—Appeal, new hearing..... 396</p> <p>—Costs 397</p> <p>—Jurisdiction 392</p> <p>—Petition, parties entitled to file 391</p> <p>—Proof required..... 393</p> <p>—Publication of judgment..... 398</p> <p>—Second trial..... 399</p> <p>Removal from curatorship..... 415</p> <p>Revocation</p> <p>—Definitive judgment..... 420</p> <p>—Method 421</p> <p>Rules governing..... 415</p> <p>Sale of things belonging to interdict 415</p> <p>Second trials 399</p> <p>Security of curator..... 415</p> <p>Security of wife when curatrix..... 413</p> <p>Spendthrifts 426</p> <p>Termination 420</p> <p>Undercurator</p> <p>—Appointment 406</p> <p>—Duties 408-411</p> <p>—Family meetings, attendance..... 408</p> <p>—Liability 410</p> <p>—Termination of duties..... 411</p> <p>Vacancy in curatorship, effect..... 409</p> <p>INTERDICTS</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">See also INSANE PERSONS; INTERDICTION</p> <p>Appeals relating to administration of property, jurisdictional amount.. 1161</p> <p>Capacity to act as arbitrators..... 3107</p> <p>Care of person..... 417, 418, 424, 425</p> <p>Commitment 417</p> <p>Compromise by curator..... 3072</p> <p>Contracts</p> <p>—Acts pending interdiction suit, validity 401</p> <p>—Capacity, cases when presumed 2231</p> <p>—Capacity in general..... 1784, 1788</p> <p>—Enforcement 1791-1794</p> <p>—Nullity, prescription of action.. 2221</p> <p>—Removal of incapacity presumed 2231</p> <p>—Rescission, prescription of action 2221</p> <p>—Rules governing..... 415</p> <p>—Voidable contracts, restitution.. 1793</p> <p>Curators</p> <p>—Method of appointment..... 405</p> <p>—Rules governing..... 415</p> <p>Custody of interdict..... 417</p> <p>Domicile 39</p> <p>Donations inter vivos</p> <p>—Acceptance 1547</p> <p>—Nonacceptance by tutor..... 1558</p> <p>—Nonregistry by tutor..... 1558</p> <p>—Recordation 1556, 1558</p>
---	--

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- INTERDICTS**—continued
- Expropriation judgments, binding effect 2639
 - Income of interdict, use..... 418
 - Judge's duty to visit interdict..... 425
 - Lesion as grounds for rescission of contract
 - Alienations of immovables..... 1868
 - Partitions 1868
 - Restitution of payments received 2229
 - Maintenance of interdict..... 417
 - Mortgage of property, formalities 3302
 - Offenses and quasi offenses, liability of curators 2319
 - Pledge of interdict's things, authority of curator 3148
 - Possession, acquisition 3439
 - Prescription against, suspension.. 3478, 3522, 3541, 3554
 - Proof of incapacity to contract... 1788
 - Removal from state..... 423
 - Removal of incapacity..... 1788
 - Renunciation of succession by interdict 1018
 - Reports concerning condition... 424, 425
 - Suit for interdiction, effect on contractual capacity..... 1784
 - Superintendent to interdict, duties 424
 - Undercurator's duty to guard minor's interest 407
- INTEREST**
- See also **LOAN ON INTEREST**
- Agreements to pay, validity..... 2923
 - Bottomry and respondentia..... 1942
 - Commercial paper bearing usurious interest
 - Owner's or discounter's right to full amount 2924
 - Rate of interest after maturity 2924
 - Compounding of interest.....1939, 1941
 - Conventional interest
 - Rate 2924
 - Rate not stipulated..... 1940
 - Testimonial proof, admissibility 2924
 - Time for which payable..... 1937
 - Interest as damages..... 1935
 - Interest on interest, recovery1939, 1941
 - Kinds 1936
 - Legal interest
 - Rate 2924
 - Recovery in absence of conventional 1940
 - Time for which payable..... 1938
 - Payment of debt of another, interest due 1944
 - Payment of principal without reservation of interest..... 2925
 - Presumption of payment..... 2925
 - Price of sale.....2553, 2554, 2559
 - Rents and annuities, time for which payable 1944
 - Restitution of fruits, time for which payable 1944
 - Usurious interest
 - Action to recover, prescription.. 2924
 - Proof, evidence admissible..... 2924
 - Recovery by borrower..... 2924
- INTERPRETATION OF CONTRACTS**
- Ambiguity1950-1953
 - Construction against obligor..... 1957
 - Construction against party responsible for doubt..... 1958
 - Intent controlling 1950
 - Interpretation more effective adopted 1951
 - Interpretation most congruous adopted 1952
 - Usage controlling..... 1953
 - Clauses in common use supplied... 1954
 - Conditional obligations..... 2027
 - Construction by parties, weight..... 1956
 - Construction of agreement as whole 1955
 - Contracts for aggregate of things.. 1960
 - Equity as element of interpretation1963-1965
 - General terms1961, 1962
 - Intent of parties controlling..1945, 1963
 - Intention, determination from words used 1945
 - Law as element of interpretation1963, 1964, 1967
 - Law as part of contract..... 1967
 - Laws enacted after date of contract, effect 1945
 - Reference to prior or subsequent contracts 1949
 - Scope of agreement.....1959-1962
 - Technical phrases..... 1947
 - Technical terms..... 1947
 - Usage as element of interpretation1963, 1964
 - Construction with reference to each other 1948
 - Popular use controlling..... 1946
- INTERPRETATION OF LAWS**
- See **LAW**
- INTESTATE SUCCESSIONS**
- See **ADMINISTRATION OF SUCCESSIONS; SUCCESSIONS**
- INVENTORY**
- See also **SUCCESSIONS**
- Absentee's property
 - Curator's duty to make..... 49
 - Persons in provisional possession, duty to make..... 66
 - Privilege for costs..... 3197
 - Definition 1105
 - Delay for making and deliberating, prescription during delay..... 3527
 - Formalities required..... 1109
 - Matters included..... 1106
 - Partition suits.....1324, 1325
 - Partnership effects..... 1103
 - Registry 2251
 - Successions
 - Creditor's right to require..... 1011
 - Executor's duty to make..... 1666
 - Notice to heirs..... 1667
 - Surviving spouse..... 930
 - Tutorship, applicant's duty to make 316
 - Use and habitation, duty to make629, 630
 - Usufructuary's duty to make..... 557
 - Vacant and intestate successions1101-1112
 - Admissibility as proof..... 1111
 - Citation of business or commercial partner 1102
 - Citation of heirs present..... 1102

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

INVENTORY—continued

- Cost of making, payment..... 1112
- Effects in different parishes, return of inventory..... 1112
- Formalities required..... 1104
- Heirs absent and not represented 1101
- Inclusion of debts and other obligations 1108
- Inclusion of property claimed by third persons 1107
- Inclusion of property deposited with deceased 1107
- Inclusion of property partly owned by decedent..... 1107
- Judge's duty to order..... 1101
- Matters included..... 1107, 1108
- Partnership effects, inclusion..... 1103
- Public inventories..... 1105, 1106
- Return of inventory to court 1111, 1112
- Witnesses, capacity..... 1110

IRREGULAR SUCCESSIONS
See SUCCESSIONS

ISLANDS
See RIVERS AND STREAMS

J

JOINT OBLIGATIONS
See also OBLIGATIONS; SEVERAL OBLIGATIONS; SOLIDARY OBLIGATIONS

- Costs in suits, solidary liability..... 2087
- Definition 2080, 2081
- Joint obligees..... 2081
- Joint obligors..... 2080
- Joinder as defendants..... 2085
- Judgment against, apportionment of damages 2086
- Judgment against, suit for specific performance 2086
- Liability for entire debt..... 2113
- Liability among joint debtors..... 2086
- Payment by one obligor
 - Affirmance of contract, discharge of obligor 2087
 - Annulment of contract, repetition 2087
 - Specific performance..... 2086
- Suits to enforce, joinder of debtors 2085, 2087

JOINT TESTAMENT
See TESTAMENT

JUDGMENTS
See also JUDICIAL SALE

- Erasure of mortgages, reversal of modification of judgment on appeal after registry..... 3381
- Failure of debtor within ten days of rendition, effect of registry..... 3361
- Foreign judgments
 - Judicial mortgage..... 3326
 - Prescription 3532
- Money judgments
 - Prescription 3547
 - Revival before prescription..... 3547
- Registry
 - Insolvency of debtor within ten days, effect 3361
 - Necessity 2265, 2266

- Obligation of judges..... 3370
- Place of registry..... 2265, 2266
- Procedure 3366
- Revival of money judgments..... 3547

JUDICIAL ESTOPPEL
See RES JUDICATA

JUDICIAL MORTGAGE
See MORTGAGE

JUDICIAL PARTITION
See PARTITION

JUDICIAL SALE
See also PUBLIC SALE; SUCCESSIONS

- Execution of judgments..... 2618-2621
- Extent of property transferred.. 2620
- Eviction of buyer, rights against debtor and creditor..... 2621
- Officers appointed to make..... 2618
- Redhibition for vices and defects 2619
- Rescission of sale for nullity..... 2619
- Rights acquired by purchaser.... 2620
- Kinds 2616
- Partition sales,
 - procedure 2616, 2622-2625
- Redhibition 2537
- Rules applicable..... 2617
- Succession sales..... 2616, 2622-2625
- Adjudication as complete title.. 2623
- Authentic act, necessity..... 2623
- Heir's right of purchase, time of payment 2625
- Judge having power to order.... 2622
- Method of making..... 2622, 2623
- Payment, heirs buying..... 2625
- Persons authorized to make..... 2622
- Recordation, persons charged with making 2623
- Warranties attaching to sale..... 2624
- Warranty of title and against eviction, recourse of buyer..... 2620, 2621

JUDICIAL SEQUESTRATION
See SEQUESTRATION

JUDICIAL SURETIES
See SURETYSHIP

L

LABORERS
See LEASE OF SERVICES AND LABOR; MASTER AND SERVANT

LACHES
See ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION; LIBERATIVE PRESCRIPTION

LANDED SERVIDUDES
See SERVIDUDES

LANDS AND BUILDINGS
See BUILDINGS; IMMOVABLES

LAW

- Absence of law, rule for decision.. 21
- Application to inhabitants of state 9
- Application to nonresidents of state 9
- Application to property of nonresident 9
- Attributes 2

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

<p>LAW—continued</p> <p>Construction with reference to contracts 1945</p> <p>Contracts in derogation of law....11, 12</p> <p>Contracts, law forming part..... 1967</p> <p>Creation of obligations..... 1760</p> <p>Definition 1</p> <p>Effective date.....5, 6</p> <p>Equity, use in absence of law..... 21</p> <p>Ignorance of law, right to plead... 7</p> <p>Impairment of obligations of contracts8, 1945</p> <p>Implication of legal obligations in contracts 1903</p> <p>Interpretation13-21</p> <p>—Ambiguous laws, construction in terms of spirit 18</p> <p>—Ambiguous words..... 16</p> <p>—Art terms 15</p> <p>—Laws on same subject matter.... 17</p> <p>—Odious and favored laws, use of distinction 20</p> <p>—Reason and spirit, consideration 18</p> <p>—Spirit or letter..... 13</p> <p>—Technical terms and phrases..... 15</p> <p>—Unambiguous laws..... 13</p> <p>—Words14, 3556</p> <p>Interpretation of contracts1963, 1964, 1967</p> <p>Persons upon whom obligatory.... 9</p> <p>Promulgation</p> <p>—Ignorance of promulgation..... 7</p> <p>—Necessity 4</p> <p>—Proof 6</p> <p>Public policy as affecting validity.. 19</p> <p>Publication 6</p> <p>Repeal22, 23</p> <p>—Express repeal..... 23</p> <p>—Implied repeal..... 23</p> <p>—Partial repeal..... 22</p> <p>—Repeal of repealing law, effect 23</p> <p>Retrospective operation..... 8</p> <p>Waiver 11</p>	<p>Carriers and watermen.....2751-2755</p> <p>Definition 2675</p> <p>Dismissal</p> <p>—Hired servants..... 2748</p> <p>—Laborers on plantations or manufactures2748, 2749</p> <p>Domicile of employee..... 40</p> <p>Duration of lease..... 2746</p> <p>Heritability of obligation..... 2007</p> <p>Kinds of lease..... 2745</p> <p>Person as principal cause.....1836, 1837</p> <p>Privilege of laborer for wages..... 3217</p> <p>Privilege of workmen employed by usufructuary596-598</p> <p>Salaries, prescription of action..... 3538</p> <p>Servants and laborers.....2746-2750</p> <p>Servant's right to quit</p> <p>—Hired servants..... 2747</p> <p>—Laborers on plantations or manufactures 2750</p> <p>Wages of servants</p> <p>—General privilege on movables, enforcement3191, 3205-3207</p> <p>—Past due wages, recovery..... 3207</p> <p>—Prescription of action.....3534, 3535</p> <p>—Privilege on movables and immovables 3252</p> <p>Wrongful discharge, liability..... 2749</p> <p>Wrongful termination by servant, liability 2750</p>
<p>LAW CHARGES</p> <p>See PRIVILEGES</p>	<p>LEASE OF THINGS</p> <p>See also LEASE IN GENERAL; LEASE OF SERVICES AND LABOR</p>
<p>LEASE IN GENERAL</p> <p>See also LEASE OF SERVICES AND LABOR; LEASE OF THINGS</p> <p>Definition 2669</p> <p>Dotal property, dissolution at termination of marriage..... 2375</p> <p>Essential elements..... 2670</p> <p>Immovables, lease as real obligation 2015</p> <p>Kinds of lease..... 2673</p> <p>Lease of things.....2674, 2676-2744</p> <p>Price</p> <p>—Arbitration by third person..... 2672</p> <p>—Certainty of price required..... 2671</p> <p>—Payment in money or commodities 2671</p> <p>Rent as accidental stipulation..... 1764</p> <p>Rent, contract of distinguished... 2782</p> <p>Rules governing..... 2668</p> <p>Term, will of parties as determinant 2036</p>	<p>Alterations during lease, lessor prohibited from making..... 2698</p> <p>Change in use of premises</p> <p>—Lessee's liability for damage..... 2711</p> <p>—Lessee's liability for rent..... 2711</p> <p>—Lessor's right to cancellation of lease 2711</p> <p>Charges imposed on thing leased, lessor's duty to pay..... 2702</p> <p>Conditions, regulation by contract 2684</p> <p>Crop destruction as cause for reduction of rent</p> <p>—Harvested crops..... 2744</p> <p>—Standing crops..... 2743</p> <p>Damage to lessee from defects in thing, liability of lessor..... 2695</p> <p>Death of parties, heirs' liability on contract 2731</p> <p>Definition 2674</p> <p>Delivery of thing leased</p> <p>—Condition in which delivery made 2693</p> <p>—Obligation of lessor..... 2692</p> <p>Destruction of thing leased</p> <p>—Destruction by fire, liability of lessee 2723</p> <p>—Partial destruction, lessee's right to revocation or diminution of price 2697</p> <p>—Termination of lease.....2697, 2728</p> <p>Dissolution by lessor for purpose of taking possession..... 2732</p> <p>Dissolution for nonperformance of obligations 2729</p> <p>Disturbance of possession by third person</p> <p>—Call in warranty..... 2704</p> <p>—Lessee's rights against third person 2703</p>
<p>LEASE OF SERVICES AND LABOR</p> <p>See also LEASE IN GENERAL; LEASE OF THINGS; MASTER AND SERVANT</p> <p>Building contractors.....2756-2777</p>	

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

LEASE OF THINGS—continued	
—Lessor's warranty against.....	2703
Duration	
—Houses or apartments, monthly rental presumed.....	2685
—Notice of termination, effect.....	2686
—Predial estates, yearly rental presumed.....	2687
—Regulation by contract.....	2684
Encroachments on lands, notice to lessor.....	2724
Eviction of lessee.....	2712-2714
—Costs, satisfaction.....	2714
—Failure to pay rent as cause.....	2712
—Judgment of dispossession, execution.....	2714
—Procedure.....	2713, 2714
Eviction of lessee by third person, lessor's liability for damage.....	2696
Expropriation for public utility, termination of lease.....	2697
Form of contract.....	2683
Immovables, discrepancy in quantity leased, lessee's right to diminution of rent.....	2701
Improvements and additions, lessee's right to remove.....	2726
Kinds.....	2676
Lessee, definition.....	2677
Lessor, definition.....	2677
Lessor's reservation of right to possession, indemnification of lessee.....	2734-2742
Loan for use distinguished.....	2894
Loss or destruction of thing leased	
—Effect.....	1899
—Liability of lessee.....	2721, 2724
Maintenance in tenantable condition	
—Failure of lessor to repair, effect.....	2694
—Lessee's obligations as to repairs.....	2715, 2716
—Obligation of lessor.....	2692
Obligations of lessee.....	2710-2726
—Destruction of premises by fire, liability.....	2723
—Duties implied from nature of contract.....	2710
—Duty to make repairs.....	2715, 2716
—Enjoyment of premises as prudent administrator.....	2710
—Liability for loss or injury.....	2721
—Liability for waste.....	2722
—Notice of encroachments to lessor, liability for failure to give.....	2724
—Payment of rent.....	2710
—Return of premises at termination of lease.....	2719, 2720
Obligations of lessor.....	2692-2709
—Charges imposed, payment.....	2702
—Delivery of thing leased.....	2692, 2693
—Duties implied from nature of contract.....	2692
—Failure to repair, rights of lessee.....	2694
—Maintenance of lessee in peaceable possession.....	2692
—Maintenance of thing in tenantable condition.....	2692
—Taxes and rents, payment.....	2702
—Warranty against disturbances of possession.....	2703
—Warranty against eviction.....	2696
—Warranty against vices and defects.....	2695
Prescription of action for rent.....	3538
Privilege of lessor, for payment of rent	
—Enforcement.....	2709, 3219
—Loss of right, removal by lessee.....	2709
—Movables accidentally or transiently on premises.....	2708
—Movables of lessee.....	2705
—Movables of sublessee.....	2706
—Movables of third persons.....	2707, 2708
—Seizure, time limit.....	2709
Property unfit for purposes of lease, lessee's right to annul.....	2699
Reconduction	
—Houses or apartments, time for which lease continued.....	2689
—Notice of termination, effect.....	2691
—Predial estates, time for which lease continued.....	2688
—Security for rent, effect of reconduction.....	2690
Rent	
—Failure to pay, eviction of lessee.....	2712
—Lessee's obligation to pay.....	2710
—Prescription of action to recover.....	3538
Rent, contract of distinguished.....	2780
Rents due by land, lessor's duty to pay.....	2702
Repairs required during lease	
—Lessee's duty to permit.....	2700
—Lessee's right to diminution of rent, proportion.....	2700
Repairs to be made by lessee.....	2715, 2716
Repairs to be made by lessor.....	2693
—Cleaning of wells and necessaries.....	2718
—Lessee's right to make, deduction of price from rent.....	2694
—Repairs required by unforeseen events or decay.....	2717
Return of thing leased, condition in which returned.....	2719, 2720
Right of retention.....	3218
Sale of thing leased	
—Lessee's right to indemnification.....	2734-2742
—Lessee's right to retain possession.....	2733
—Payment of indemnity, time when paid.....	2740
—Purchaser's duty to give notice to lessee.....	2739
—Purchaser's duty to indemnify lessee.....	2741
—Rights of purchaser.....	2733
Sale of thing with right of redemption, rights of purchaser against lessee.....	2742
Security for rent, reconducted leases.....	2690
Servitude	
—Leasing separate from estate to which attached.....	654
—Manner of making.....	2680
Sublease, right of lessee.....	2725
Taxes, lessor's duty to pay.....	2702
Termination of lease.....	2727-2744
—Act of lessor with reservation of right to possession.....	2734
—Death of parties, effect.....	2730
—Destruction of thing leased.....	1899, 2697

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- LEASE OF THINGS**—continued
- Dissolution by lessor for purpose of possession..... 2732
 - Dissolution for misuse of thing.. 2711
 - Expiration of time..... 2727
 - Expropriation of thing leased... 2697
 - Lease by usufructuary..... 2730
 - Loss or destruction of thing leased 2728
 - Nonfulfillment of obligations..... 2729
 - Sale of thing leased..... 2733
 - Things belonging to another
 - Possessor's right to lease..... 2681
 - Warranty of lessor..... 2682
 - Things that may be leased
 - Corporeal property..... 2678
 - Incorporeal property..... 2679
 - Property of another..... 2681
 - Servitudes 2680
 - Use of thing for intended purpose
 - Failure, liability of lessee..... 2711
 - Obligation of lessee..... 2710
 - Warranty against vices and defects 2695
 - Warranty of possession
 - Disturbance by one claiming right, call in warranty..... 2704
 - Disturbance by third person..... 2703
 - Eviction, damages..... 2696
 - Obligation of lessor..... 2692
 - Waste, liability of lessee..... 2722
- LEGACIES**
See TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS
- LEGAL MORTGAGE**
See MORTGAGE
- LEGAL PARTNERSHIP**
See COMMUNITY OF ACQUETS AND GAINS
- LEGAL SUCCESSIONS**
See SUCCESSIONS
- LEGAL SURETIES**
See SURETYSHIP
- LEGAL TUTORS**
See TUTORSHIP
- LEGITIMATE CHILDREN**
See LEGITIMATE FILIATION;
LEGITIMATION
- LEGITIMATE FILIATION**
See also LEGITIMATION; PARENTAL FILIATION
- Birth 300 days after dissolution of marriage 187
 - Birth 300 days after separation from bed and board..... 187
 - Birth 300 days after voluntary separation 188
 - Birth within 180 days after marriage 186
 - Conception during marriage..... 184, 189
 - Disavowal of paternity
 - Adultery as basis..... 185
 - Birth 300 days after separation from bed and board..... 188
 - Birth 300 days after voluntary separation 188
 - Birth within 180 days after marriage 190
 - Death of father before bringing action, effect..... 192
 - Impotence as basis..... 185
 - Prescription of action..... 191, 192
 - Remoteness of parties..... 189
 - Suit by heirs..... 192
 - Suit by husband..... 191
 - Proof against filiation..... 197
 - Proof of filiation..... 193-196
 - Absence of usually acceptable proof 196
 - Baptismal record..... 193
 - Birth record..... 193
 - Reputation 194, 195
 - Written or oral evidence..... 196
 - Remoteness of parties..... 189
- LEGITIMATION**
See also LEGITIMATE FILIATION
- Children who may be legitimated 198, 201
- Deceased children..... 201
- Methods of legitimation..... 198, 200
- Notarial act..... 200
 - Subsequent marriage of parents 198
- Rights of legitimated children..... 199
- LEGITIME**
See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; SUCCESSIONS; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS
- LESION**
See also MINORS; OBLIGATIONS; SALE
- Adjustments for damages and improvements 2597, 2598
- Basis of remedy..... 1860
- Buyer's right to rescission..... 2593
- Compromise, rescission for lesion
 - prohibited 3078
- Computation of values..... 1871
- Covendors, right to rescind..... 2600
- Definition 1860
- Emancipated minors
 - Contracts subject to rescission.. 2222
 - Right to claim restitution..... 372
 - Right to plead..... 1865, 2222
- Exchange
 - Immovables, rescission for lesion beyond moiety..... 2664-2666
 - Rescission for lesion prohibited 1863
- Heirs of parties, right to rescind.. 2600
- Incorporeals 2594
- Interdict's right to restitution
 - Alienation of immovables..... 1868
 - Partition property..... 1868
- Judicial sales..... 2594
- Liability of parties
 - Adjudication on claims..... 1880
 - Damage caused by neglect..... 1879
 - Fruits and revenues, restoration 1878
 - Improvements, rights of purchaser 1878
 - Price, return..... 1878
- Majors' right to rescission 1861-1863, 2230
- Minors
 - Age misrepresentations, effect 1872, 2224
 - Alienation of immovables..... 1868
 - Commercial and trade contracts 1873, 2225
 - Contracts invalid for other causes 1866

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

LESION—continued		Debtor's right to claim.....	3530
—Contracts subject to rescission	2222, 2231	Debtor's rights.....	3549
—Declaration of majority, effect..	2224	Debts, prescription against, effect	3528, 3529
—Judicial sales.....	1869	Defective construction of buildings, actions against architects and contractors	3545
—Lesion due to unforeseen circumstances	2223	Definition	3457, 3459
—Minors engaged in trade..	1873, 2225	Delay for making inventory, running of prescription.....	3527
—Marriage contracts.....	2226	Diminution of price, action of buyer	2498
—Offenses and quasi offenses	1874, 2227	Disavowal of paternity, action..	191, 192
—Partition of property.....	1868	Donations exceeding disposable portion, action for restitution..	1431
—Prescription of action.....	1414, 1876	Dowry	
—Ratification after majority, effect	1875, 2228	—Action to dissolve alienation	2363, 2364
—Restitution of payments received	2229	—Action to enforce settlement...	3555
—Right to plead..	1864-1869, 1872-1877	—Action to recover from settlor..	2348
—Simple lesion as cause for rescission	1864, 1867, 2222	—Prescription against.....	3524
Movables	2594	Effect on obligations.....	1758
Partition, lesion beyond one fourth	1398, 1861	Extrastatutory prescriptions.....	3470
Payment of value as alternative for rescission.....	2591	Five year prescription.....	3540-3543
Persons legally incapable, restitution of payments received.....	2229	Foreign contracts.....	3532
Proof	1870, 1871	Foreign judgments.....	3532
Prescription of action	1414, 1876, 2595, 2596	Freight of ships, action to enforce	3534, 3535
Purchaser's option to rescind or pay in full.....	1877	Good faith as requisite.....	3530, 3550
Purchaser's right of retention of thing	2599	Habitation, loss by prescription..	3546
Sale of immovables, rescission for lesion beyond moiety, procedure	1861, 1862, 2589-2600	Immovables, action to recover.....	3548
Succession rights.....	2594	Increase of price, action of seller	2498
LEVEES		Innkeepers' charges, action to recover	3534
See RIVERS AND STREAMS		Interdicts, enforcement against...	3541
LIBERATIVE PRESCRIPTION		Interruption	
See also ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION		—Abandonment of suit, effect...	3519
Absentees, enforcement against....	3541	—Acknowledgment by solidary obligor	3552
Acceptance of succession, prescription of right.....	1030	—Acknowledgment of obligation	3520
Acquisitive prescription	3458, 3472-3527	—Citation of principal, interruption as to surety.....	3553
Actions barred by prescription	3528, 3529	—Citation of solidary obligor.....	3552
Alimony, action for arrearages....	3538	—Contracts interrupting made in ignorance or error.....	1846
Annuity, action for arrearages....	3538	—Deprivation of possession.....	3517
Apothecaries' charges.....	3538	—Legal interruption.....	3518
Attorneys at law, action for recovery of papers.....	3539	—Methods	3516
Attorneys' fees.....	3538	—Natural interruption, definition..	3517
Board and lodging, action for price	3534, 3535	—Parol evidence.....	2278
Boundary, action of.....	825	—Rules applicable.....	3551
Clerks' action for salaries.....	3538	—Solidary obligation..	2090, 2097, 3552
Clerks of court, action for fees..	3538	—Suit against debtor.....	3518, 3519
Commercial paper, action on.....	3540	—Surety's obligation.....	3553
Computation of time.....	3467-3469	Judgments	
—Commencement of period.....	3539	—Money judgments.....	3547
—Days as part of period.....	3467	—Proof of interruption, suspension or revival.....	2278
—Method	3467, 3469	Just title as requisite.....	3530
—Months as part of period.....	3468	Justices of peace, action for fees	3534, 3535
—Years as part of period.....	3469	Lesion, action for.....	1876, 2595
Constable, action for fees....	3534, 3535	Libel and slander, action for	3536, 3537
—Action for offenses and quasi offenses	3536, 3537	Liberative prescription..	3559, 3528-3555
—Action for wrongful death.....	2315	Maritime offenses and quasi offenses, action for.....	3536, 3537
—Action to recover in expropriation suits	2630	Merchandise shipped by vessel	
		—Action for damages.....	3536, 3537
		—Action for delivery.....	3536, 3537
		Merchant's action for price of things sold.....	3538
		Minor's action against tutor.....	362
		Minors, enforcement against.....	3541
		Money lent, action for payment....	3538

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- LIBERATIVE PRESCRIPTION—cont.**
- Neglect of creditor as operating prescription 3530
 - Negotiable instruments, actions on 3540
 - Nonnegotiable instruments, actions on 3540
 - Nonresidents, enforcement against 3541
 - Notarial fees 3534, 3535
 - Nullity of contracts, action for 2221, 3542
 - Nullity of testaments, action for 3542
 - Obligations
 - Proof of interruption or suspension 2278
 - Proof of renunciation 2278
 - Offenses and quasi offenses, action for 3536, 3537
 - One year prescription 3534-3538
 - Open accounts, action on 3538
 - Overseers' action for salaries 3538
 - Partition
 - Action for partition 1304-1306, 1321
 - Action for rescission 3542
 - Person against whom enforceable 3521
 - Personal actions 3544
 - Pharmacists' action for fees 3538
 - Physicians' action for fees 3538
 - Plea of prescription 3463-3466
 - Court's power to supply 3463
 - Creditors' right to plead 3466
 - Persons entitled to plead 3466
 - Pleading in Supreme Court 3465
 - Pleading on appeal 3464
 - Time for pleading 3464
 - Possessory action 3456, 3536, 3537
 - Prescription against own act 3549
 - Prescription against own title 3514, 3515
 - Privilege on ships and vessels 3237
 - Privileges
 - Retailers' privilege for supplies of provisions 3209
 - Wages of servants 3206, 3207
 - Public sale informalities, prescription against 3543
 - Real actions 3548
 - Reclamation of land carried away by river 511
 - Recorders' action for fees 3538
 - Redhibitory action 2534, 2535, 2546
 - Reduction of donations, action 3542
 - Reduction of price, action of
 - buyer 2498
 - Rent charge, action for arrearages 3538
 - Rent for movables and immovables, action for arrearages 3538
 - Renunciation 3460-3462
 - Capacity to renounce 3462
 - Cases when permissible 3460
 - Express renunciation 3461
 - Methods of making 3461
 - Proof 2278
 - Tacit renunciation 3461
 - Renunciation of succession, prescription of right 1030
 - Rescission of contracts, action of 2221, 3542
 - Rescission of partition, action 1413, 1414, 3542
 - Rescission of testaments, action 3542
 - Resolution of sale for discrepancy between quantity sold and delivered, action 2498
 - Retailer's action for supplies of provisions 3209, 3538
 - Retailers of liquors, action for price 3534, 3535, 3538
 - Revocation of conditional donations, action 1567
 - Revocation of donations for ingratitude, action 1561
 - Revocation of testamentary dispositions for injury to testator's memory, action 1711
 - Revocatory action 1987, 1994
 - Rights barred by prescription 3529
 - Sailors' action for wages 3534, 3535
 - Sale
 - Action for diminution or increase of price 2498
 - Buyer's action to cancel 2498
 - Rescission for lesion 1876, 2925
 - Secretaries' action for salaries 3538
 - Separation of patrimony, action 1456
 - Servitudes, extinguishment by prescription
 - Commencement of period 790-792
 - Extinguishment for nonusage 783, 3546
 - Incapacity of one co-owner, suspension 802
 - Interruption by others than owner 793, 794
 - Mode of servitude 796
 - Natural servitudes 795
 - Nonusage 789-792, 3546
 - Nonusage in part 798
 - Partition of dominant estate 803
 - Prescription beyond title 797
 - Proof of user 804
 - Suspension as to one co-owner 802
 - Use of accessory right as user 799
 - Use of different servitude as user 800
 - Use by one co-owner 801
 - Sheriffs' action for fees 3538
 - Ship captain's action for wages 3534, 3535
 - Ship materials and provisions, action for price 3534, 3535
 - Successions, action to recover 3548
 - Surgeons' action for charges 3538
 - Suspension 3521-3527
 - General rule 3521
 - Husband and wife 3523-3525
 - Interdict's rights 3478, 3522, 3541, 3554
 - Married women 3523-3525, 3541, 3555
 - Minor's rights 3478, 3522, 3541, 3554
 - Nonresidents 3541
 - Parol evidence 2278
 - Period for inventory and deliberation 3527
 - Succession rights 3526, 3527
 - Teacher's action for fees
 - Employment by the month 3534, 3535
 - Employment by the year 3538
 - Ten year prescription 3544-3547
 - Thirty year prescription 3548
 - Three year prescription 3538, 3539, 3541
 - Use, loss by prescription 3546
 - Usufruct, loss by prescription 618, 3546
 - Usufructuary losing servitude by nonuse, liability 590

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

LIBERATIVE PRESCRIPTION—cont.	
Usufructuary permitting acquisition of servitude, liability.....	590
Usury, action repetition of amount paid.....	2924
Vacant successions, prescription against.....	3526
Variance of prescriptive periods.....	3531, 3533
Wages of workmen, laborers, and servants, action for.....	3534, 3535
Warranty of solvency of debtor of rent charge.....	1392
Warranty on partition.....	1396
Wrongful death, action for damages.....	2315
LIENS	
See PRIVILEGES	
LIFE ESTATES	
See USUFRUCT	
LIGHT	
See SERVITUDES	
LIMITATION OF ACTIONS	
See LIBERATIVE PRESCRIPTION	
LIMITS	
See BOUNDARIES	
LITIGIOUS RIGHTS	
See also ASSIGNMENT OF CREDITS; SALE	
Definition.....	2653, 3556
Purchase by attorneys and court officers.....	2447
Release of debtor.....	2654
—Exceptions.....	2654
—Payment of price of transfer....	2652
Transfer, validity.....	2654
LOAN	
See also LOAN FOR CONSUMPTION; LOAN FOR USE; LOAN ON INTEREST	
Kinds of loans.....	2891
Person as principal cause....	1836, 1837
Term as accidental stipulation....	1764
LOAN FOR CONSUMPTION	
See also LOAN FOR USE; LOAN ON INTEREST	
Amount returnable.....	2913-2915
Change in value of thing, effect.....	2913-2915
Defective things, liability of lender	2916
Definition.....	2891, 2910
Kinds.....	2892
Loan of bullion, amount returnable.....	2914
Loss or destruction of thing lent, liability of borrower.....	2911
Money	
—Amount returnable.....	2913
—Augmentation or diminution in value, effect.....	2913
—Prescription of action to recover.....	3538
Obligations of borrower.....	2910, 2920-2922
Obligations of lender.....	2916-2919
Ownership of thing lent.....	2911
Payment.....	2920-2922
—Default, interest due.....	2922
—Impossibility of restitution, effect.....	2921
—Quality and condition of thing.....	2910, 2920
—Time and place of payment.....	2920
Provisions, amount returnable....	2915
Reclamation by lender	
—Agreement to pay when able, effect.....	2919
—Loan exigible at will.....	2918
—Time not specified, effect.....	2917
—Time stipulation made, effect..	2917
—Default, interest due.....	2922
—Impossibility of restitution, payment of value.....	2921
—Obligation of borrower.....	2920
—Time and place for restitution..	2920
Return of same kind and quality..	2910
Return of same quantity and quality.....	2920
Things which may be lent.....	2912
Termination	
—Terms at will of lender.....	2918
—Terms dependent upon ability to repay.....	2919
—Terms fixed by agreement.....	2917
—Terms not fixed by agreement	2917
Vices in thing lent, liability of lender.....	2916
LOAN FOR USE	
See also LOAN FOR CONSUMPTION; LOAN ON INTEREST	
Compensation, keeping of thing as compensation for debt.....	2903
Defective thing lent, liability of lender for injuries to borrower.....	2909
Definition.....	2891, 2893
Employment of thing for longer than agreed, borrower's liability for loss.....	2899
Employment of thing to another use, borrower's liability for loss.....	2899
Expenses of borrower, reimbursement.....	2904, 2908
Gratuitous character.....	2894
Heirs of parties, binding effect upon.....	2897
Heritability of obligation.....	2897
Joint borrowers, liability in solido	2905
Lease distinguished.....	2894
Loss or destruction of thing lent	
—Accidental loss, liability.....	2900
—Accidents preventable by borrower, liability.....	2900
—Natural wear and tear.....	2902
—Use for longer than agreed, liability of borrower.....	2899
—Valuation of thing at time of lending, liability of borrower.....	2901
Obligations of borrower.....	2898-2905
Obligations of lender.....	2906-2909
Ownership of thing lent.....	2895
Preservation of thing, obligation of borrower.....	2898
Privilege of borrower for expenses of preservation	
—Kinds of privilege conferred.....	3224
—Privilege on price of sale.....	3226
—Privilege on thing borrowed.....	3225
Reclamation by lender.....	2906, 2907
—Rights of lender.....	2906, 2907
—Time not specified.....	2906
—Time stipulation made.....	2906

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p>LOAN FOR USE—continued</p> <p>—Urgent need..... 2907</p> <p>Return of thing, obligation of
 borrower 2893</p> <p>Termination2906, 2907</p> <p>Things which may be lent..... 2896</p> <p>Use for longer time than agreed,
 liability 2899</p> <p>Use for purpose intended, liability for
 improper use.....2898, 2899</p> <p>Use permissible..... 2898</p> <p>LOAN ON INTEREST</p> <p> See also INTEREST; LOAN FOR
 CONSUMPTION; LOAN FOR USE</p> <p>Commercial paper bearing
 usurious interest..... 2924</p> <p>—Owner's or discounter's right
 to full amount..... 2924</p> <p>—Rate of interest after maturity 2924</p> <p>Conventional interest</p> <p> —Rate charged..... 2924</p> <p> —Testimonial proof, admissibility 2924</p> <p>Legal interest, rates..... 2924</p> <p>Legality 2923</p> <p>Payment of principal without
 reservation of interest..... 2925</p> <p>Release of principal, effect on
 interest 2925</p> <p>Stipulation for interest, legality.. 2923</p> <p>Usurious interest..... 2924</p> <p>—Proof, evidence admissible..... 2924</p> <p>—Recovery, prescription of action 2924</p> | <p>—Obligations imposed..... 3017</p> <p>Commission of mandatary</p> <p> —Principal's duty to pay..... 3022</p> <p> —Rights of mandatary on property of
 principal 3023</p> <p>Compensation between principal and
 mandatary 3023</p> <p>Completion by acceptance..... 2988</p> <p>Compromise, extent of powers
 conferred 2988</p> <p>Corporation representatives, rights and
 powers 437-439</p> <p>Death of mandatary</p> <p> —Duties of heirs..... 3034</p> <p> —Notice to principal..... 3034</p> <p> —Termination of mandate..... 3027</p> <p>Death of principal</p> <p> —Acts by mandatary in ignorance of
 death, validity.....3032, 3033</p> <p> —Rights of third persons in good
 faith 3033</p> <p> —Termination of mandate..... 3027</p> <p> —Unfinished acts of mandatary,
 effect 3002</p> <p>Definition 2985</p> <p>Expenses of mandatary</p> <p> —Principal's duty to pay..... 3022</p> <p> —Rights of mandatary on property of
 principal 3023</p> <p>Express mandate, when
 required2996, 2997</p> <p>General mandate</p> <p> —Powers conferred..... 2996</p> <p> —Wife's general authority from
 husband 133</p> <p>Gratuitous mandatary, liability for fault
 or negligence..... 3003</p> <p>Gratuitous nature presumed..... 2991</p> <p>Implied powers.....2995, 2998-3000</p> <p> —In general 3000</p> <p> —Power of arbitration..... 2998</p> <p> —Power to pledge..... 3149</p> <p> —Power to receipt or acquit..... 2999</p> <p> —Things conducive to interest of
 principal 2995</p> <p>Indefinite powers granted..... 2995</p> <p>Insolvency of mandatary, termination
 of mandate..... 3027</p> <p>Insolvency of principal, termination of
 mandate 3027</p> <p>Interdiction of mandatary, termination
 of mandate..... 3027</p> <p>Interdiction of principal, termination of
 mandate 3027</p> <p>Intermediary, definition..... 3016</p> <p>Joint mandataries, liability..... 3014</p> <p>Judicial confession, mandatary's power
 to make..... 2291</p> <p>Kinds 2986</p> <p>Liability of mandatary</p> <p> —Acts done after revocation of
 power3029, 3033</p> <p> —Acts of subagent or
 substitute3007, 3008</p> <p> —Discretionary acts..... 3006</p> <p> —Fault and negligence..... 3003</p> <p> —Interest on advances by
 mandatary 3025</p> <p> —Interest on moneys due to
 principal 3015</p> <p> —Joint mandataries..... 3014</p> <p> —Liability to principal.....3002-3010</p> <p> —Nonperformance 3002</p> |
|---|---|
-
- | |
|---|
| <p>M</p> <p>MADNESS</p> <p> See INSANE PERSONS; INTERDICTION;
 INTERDICTS</p> <p>MANAGEMENT OF ANOTHER'S
 AFFAIRS</p> <p> See also MANDATE; QUASI CONTRACTS</p> <p>Capacity of parties..... 2300</p> <p>Consent, necessity..... 2300</p> <p>Death of principal..... 2297</p> <p>Obligations of manager.....2295-2298</p> <p> —Degree of care required..... 2298</p> <p> —Duties of express mandatary... 2295</p> <p> —Matters not connected with that
 managed 2296</p> <p>Obligations of principal..... 2299</p> <p>Particular affairs, duties as to
 unconnected matters..... 2296</p> <p>MANDATARY</p> <p> See MANDATE</p> <p>MANDATE</p> <p>Acceptance2988-2990</p> <p> —Manner of acceptance..... 2989</p> <p> —Necessity for completion of
 agreement 2988</p> <p> —Proof of acceptance..... 2990</p> <p>Arbitration, authority
 required2997, 2998, 3101</p> <p>Authority to sell, power to receive price
 implied 2146</p> <p>Brokers</p> <p> —Commercial and money brokers, rules
 governing 3020</p> <p> —Definition 3016</p> <p> —Insolvency of principals, liability 3019</p> <p> —Liability in general.....3018, 3019</p> |
|---|

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

MANDATE—continued

—Renunciation of power to prejudice of principal.....	3031
—Substitution of powers.....	3007-3009
—Unauthorized acts, liability to principal	3010
—Unauthorized acts, liability to third persons	3012, 3013
Liability of principal	
—Expenses of mandatary.....	3022
—Failure to notify third persons of revocation of power.....	3029
—Joint principals.....	3026
—Losses of mandatary.....	3024
—Unauthorized acts of mandatary	3010, 3021
Mandatary of both parties.....	3016-3020
Married women, appointment as mandatary	3001
Married women's capacity to accept	1787
Methods of conferring.....	2992
—General terms.....	2994, 2996
—Indefinite terms.....	2995
—Instruments in blank.....	2993
—Public or private acts.....	2992
—Special terms.....	2994, 2997
—Verbal agreements.....	2992
Minors, appointment as mandatary	3001
Minor's capacity to accept.....	1785
Moneys due to principal, mandatary's liability for interest.....	3015
Mortgages granted by mandatary	
—Authority required.....	2997, 3303
—Ratification by principal, effect	3303
Object of mandate.....	2987
Obligations of mandatary.....	3002-3015
—Accounting for mandate.....	3004
—Execution of power.....	3002
—Return of things received as mandatary	3005
Obligations of principal.....	3021-3026
—Commissions of mandatary, payment	3022
—Execution of contracts of mandatary	3021
—Expenses of mandatary, reimbursement	3022
—Interest on advances by mandatary, payment	3025
—Joint principals, liability.....	3026
—Losses sustained by mandatary, reimbursement	3024
Partnership administration as mandate	2867
Partnership as mandatary.....	2819-2821
—Appointment, equal dignity rule	2821
—Capacity to act.....	2819
—Mandate foreign to object of partnership, effect.....	2820
Payment	
—Authority to receive payment included in power to sell.....	2146
—Authority to receive payment, revocation	2142
—Payment to mandatary after revocation of authority.....	2141
—Payment to mandatary without authority, ratification.....	2140
—Payment to one with apparent authority, effect.....	2145
Personal contract.....	2007
Persons who may accept.....	3001

Pledge	
—Authority of mandatary.....	3149
—Power implied from authority to mortgage	3149
Power conferred by mandate.....	2987
Proof, verbal mandate.....	2992
Ratification of contracts.....	1840
Receipt, authority to grant.....	2999
Renunciation by mandatary.....	3031
Restricted powers granted.....	2995
Revocation	3027-3030
—Acts of mandatary in ignorance of revocation, validity.....	3032, 3033
—Appointment of new mandatary	3030
—Failure to notify third parties, effect	3029
—Irrevocable powers.....	3027, 3028
—Notice of revocation.....	3029
—Power to transfer stock on books of corporations	3027
—Principal's right to revoke.....	3028
—Rights of third persons in good faith	3033
Servitudes, authority to establish..	733
Special mandate, when required....	2997
Subagents, mandatary's authority to appoint, liability of parties.....	3007-3009
Substitution of powers.....	3007-3009
—Appointment of incompetent person, liability	3008
—Authority of mandatary....	3007, 3008
—Liability of substitute.....	3009
—Substitution without authority, liability	3007
Termination	
—Acts of mandatary in ignorance of termination, validity.....	3032, 3033
—Change of condition of principal	3027
—Death of parties.....	3027
—Insolvency of parties.....	3027
—Interdiction of parties.....	3027
—Mandatary's authority or capacity expiring	2144
—Renunciation of powers.....	3027
—Revocation of powers.....	3027
—Rights of third persons in good faith	3033
Unauthorized acts	
—Acts advantageous to principal..	3011
—Acts constituting.....	3011
—Liability of mandatary in general	3010-3013
—Liability of mandatary to third persons with knowledge.....	3012
—Liability of principal.....	3010, 3021
—Ratification by principal, effect..	3010
Unauthorized assumption of mandate	
—Death of principal, effect.....	2297
—Degree of care required, liability for damage	2298
—Duties and obligations.....	2295
Verbal mandate.....	2992

MANUAL GIFT

See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS

MARITAL PORTION

Amount	2382
Definition	2382
Surviving spouse's right to demand	2382

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

MARRIAGE	
See also COMMUNITY OF ACQUETS AND GAINS; PARAPHERNAL PROPERTY; SEPARATE PROPERTY; SEPARATION AND DIVORCE	
Act of celebration.....	105
Affidavit as to relationship.....	95
Age of parties.....	92
Bigamous marriage, injured party's right to annul.....	116
Breach of promise, damages.....	1934
Celebration	105
—Formalities	
—Judges and justices of peace, authority to perform.....	103
—License to perform, necessity....	104
—Marriage by procuration, validity	109
—Ministers of the gospel, authority to perform	102
—Persons authorized to perform	102-104
Civil contract.....	86
Consent of parties	
—Cohabitation after recovery of freedom, effect.....	111
—Minors, consent of parents or tutor	97
—Necessity of consent.....	90
—Nullity for lack of consent...110, 1 1	
—Vices of consent.....	91
Contracts between spouses.....	1790
Contracts in consideration of marriage, marriage not consummated, validity.....	1827
Debts of wife, sale of dotal property to pay	2361
Dissolution	
—Causes	138, 139
—Methods	136
Domicile, husband's right to select	120
Duration	89
Error as to person	1834
Essential requisites.....	90
Expenses of marriage, contribution after separation of property.....	2435
Foreign marriages	
—Community of acquets and gains	2400, 2401
—Marriage within prohibited degrees, validity.....	95
Husband and wife	
—Annulment of acts of wife.....	134
—Domicile, husband's right to select	120
—Mutual rights and duties.....	119
—Reciprocal rights and duties.....	120
—Sale of property between spouses, validity	2446
Husband's authority, alteration by marriage contract.....	2327
Impediments	
—Bond against impediments.....	101
—Nullity, action.....113, 114	
—Previous undissolved marriage..	93
—Racial differences.....	94
—Relationship	94-96, 113
License to marry, special license to celebrant	104
Marriage license	
—Affidavit of relationship, necessity	95
—Bond	101
—Issuance in duplicate.....	99
—Officers issuing.....	99
—Place of issuance.....	100
—Proof of age before issuance....	98
—Return to person issuing after marriage	105
Minors	
—Age requisite.....	92
—Consent of parents or tutor, necessity	97
—Want of parent's consent as cause for disinheriton or nullity.....	112
Mistake in identity of party	
—Cohabitation after discovery.....	111
—Nullity of marriage.....	110
Necessities of life, husband's obligation to furnish.....	120
Nullity	
—Action, persons entitled to bring	113, 114, 116
—Ancient causes abolished.....	115
—Bigamous marriage, action to annul	116
—Civil effects of null marriage	117, 118
—Minor marrying without consent of parents, validity.....	112
—Mistake in person.....110, 111	
—Racial differences.....	113
—Relationship	113
—Want of consent.....110, 111	
Opposition to marriages	
—Costs	108
—Hearings on oppositions.....106, 107	
—Persons entitled to make.....	108
—Suspension of marriage.....	106
—Time for hearing opposition.....	107
Procuration marriages, validity.....	109
Prohibited degrees.....94-96	
—Affidavit of relationship.....	95
—Evasion by foreign marriage, validity	95
Prescription, suspension during marriage	3523-3525, 3555
Putative marriages, civil effects	117, 118
Recognition by law, requisites.....	88
Second marriage by wife.....	137
Separation of property, creditors' right to require	1991
Support, mutual obligations of parties	119
Surviving spouse, alteration of rights by marriage contract.....	2327
Voluntary separation	
—Damages for offenses and quasi offenses as property of spouses..	2334
—Earnings of spouses as separate or community property.....	2334
Wife's capacity to contract.....	1790
Wife's remarriage after dissolution	137
Witnesses	
—Number required.....	105
—Signature to act of celebration	105
MARRIAGE CONTRACT	
See also DONATIONS BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE; DONATIONS BY MARRIAGE CONTRACT; DONATIONS IN CONTEMPLATION OF MARRIAGE; DOWRY; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS	
Abrogation of parental authority..	2327
Agreements permitted.....2331, 2332	

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

MARRIAGE CONTRACT—continued

Alteration of after marriage	
—Nonresident's rights, limitation	2329
—Prohibition	2329
Alteration of order of succession	2326
Authority to celebrate	2325
Distinctions respecting property	2333
Donations between husband and wife	2331
Dowry settlements	2331
Emancipated minors, capacity to make	2330
Form	2328
Future successions as object	1888
Husband's authority, alteration	2327
Legality	2325
Lesion, minor's right to restitution	2226
Minors, capacity to make	1785, 2330
Modification of community of acquets and gains	2332
Parent's authority, alteration	2327
Registry, necessity and place	2265, 2266
Subject matter	2325-2327, 2331
Succession order, alteration	2326
Surviving spouse's rights, alteration	2327

MARRIAGE SETTLEMENT

See DOWRY

MARRIED WOMEN

See also CONTRACTS; MARRIAGE

Administration of dowry	2350
Administration of paraphernal property	2393
Alienation of dowry	2358-2362
Alienation of paraphernal property	2390, 2393, 2397
Contracts for husband's indebtedness, validity	2398
Contractual capacity	
—Absence of husband, effect	132
—Contracts for benefit of dotal or paraphernal property	126-128
—General authority by husband, effect	133
—Husband's consent required	122
—Husband's refusal to consent, effect	124, 125
—Interdiction of husband	132
—Public merchant, wife as	131
—Renunciation of matrimonial, dotal and paraphernal rights	129, 130
—Separation from bed and board, effect	123
Domicile	39
Expropriation judgments, binding effect	2639
Judicial capacity	
—Absence of husband's authority	132
—Actions to annul wife's act	134
—Authority required	121, 124
—General authority by husband, effect	133
—Interdiction of husband, effect	132
—Separation from bed and board, effect	123
Mandate	
—Capacity to accept	3001
—Liability as mandatary	3001
Prescription against, suspension	3523-3525, 3555
Recovery of dowry from settlor	2351
Testament, capacity to make	135

MASTER AND SERVANT

See also LEASE OF SERVICES AND LABOR

Apprentices	
—Authority of parents to bind children	220
—Correction of apprentice	173
—Definition	164
—Obligations of apprentice	169
—Obligations of master	169
—Rescission of contract, ground	170, 171
—Specific performance of contract	170
Assaults in defense of master or servant	175
Classes of servants	162, 164
Correction of servant	173
Death of either party, effect	172
Defense of each other	175
Discharge of servant	
—Hired servants	2747
—Laborers on plantations or manufactures	2748, 2749
Domestics	
—Definition	3205
—Privilege for payment of wages	3191, 3205-3207, 3252
Domicile of servant	40
Duration of relationship	2746
Education of servant	169
Employment contracts	166-168
—Foreign service contract, duration	168
—Majors, duration	167
—Minors, duration	166
Enforcement of contract, specific performance	170
Failure of servant to discharge duties, effect	171
Injury to servant, master's right of action	174
Laws regulating relationship	165
Master's duties toward servant	169
—Foreign service contracts	168
—Majors	167
—Minors	166
Minors	
—Parent's right to bind as apprentices	220
—Termination of service	166
Mistreatment of servant, effect	171
Offenses and quasi offenses, liability of master	176, 177, 2320
Plantation laborers	
—Employer's right to discharge	2748
—Laborer's right to quit	2748
Rescission of engagement	170, 171
—Failure of servant to discharge duties	171
—Mistreatment of servant	171
Rules regulating master-servant contracts	164, 165
Salaries, prescription	3538
Servants	
—Classes of servants	164
—Definition	163, 3205
—Privilege for payment of wages	3191, 3205-3207, 3252
Servant's duties towards master	169
Servant's right to quit	
—Hired servants	2747
—Laborers on plantations and manufactures	2750
Termination of engagement	
—Death of either party	172

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

MASTER AND SERVANT —continued	
—Rescission for cause.....	170, 171
Wages of servants	
—Past due wages, recovery.....	3207
—Prescription	3535
—Privilege on movables.....	3191,
	3205-3207
—Privilege on movables and immovables	3252
Wrongful discharge, liability.....	2749
Wrongful termination by servant, liability	2750
MATERIALMEN	
See BUILDING CONTRACTS; CONTRACTORS; PRIVILEGES	
MATERNAL DESCENT	
See PARENTAL FILIATION	
MECHANICS	
See PRIVILEGES	
MERGER	
See OBLIGATIONS (Confusion)	
METES AND BOUNDS	
See SALE	
MINES	
See USUFRUCT	
MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL	
Capacity to receive inter vivos or mortis causa.....	1489
Exemption from tutorship.....	292
Marriages	
—Capacity to celebrate.....	102
—License to celebrate.....	104
MINORS	
See also ADOPTION; EMANCIPATION; LEGITIMATE FILIATION; LEGITIMATION; PARENTAL AUTHORITY; TUTORSHIP	
Acceptance of successions, benefit of inventory	977
Administration by parents, duration	221
Age misrepresentation, effect on action of lesion.....	2224
Appeals in cases relating to administration of property, jurisdictional amount.....	1161
Capacity to accept tutorship.....	302
Capacity to act as arbitrator.....	3107
Capacity to contract.....	1785
Capacity to inherit.....	951
Compromise by tutor.....	3072
Contracts	
—Capacity	1785
—Capacity, cases when presumed	2231
—Enforcement	1791-1794
—Nullity, prescription of action..	2221
—Ratification	1785
—Removal of incapacity presumed	2231
—Rescission for lesion.....	1846-1869,
	1872, 1877, 2222-2231
—Rescission, prescription of action	2221
—Tutor's contract with minor.....	1790
—Voidable contracts, restitution..	1793
Definition	37
Disinherison, causes.....	112, 1621
Domicile	39
Donations	
—Acceptance	1546
—Capacity to make.....	1476-1479
—Nonacceptance by tutor.....	1558
—Nonregistry by tutor.....	1558
—Recordation	1556, 1558
Donations to spouse,	
capacity	1747, 1748
Employment of minors, duration..	166
Expropriation judgments, binding effect	2639
Lesion as grounds for rescission of contracts	
—Alienations of immovables.....	1868
—Commercial or trade contracts..	2225
—Contracts invalid for other causes	1866
—Judicial sales.....	1869
—Marriage contracts.....	2226
—Minors engaged in trade.....	1873, 2225
—Misrepresentation of age, effect	1872, 2224
—Offenses and quasi offenses	1874, 2227
—Partitions	1868
—Ratification after majority	1875, 2228
—Restitution of payments received	2229
—Simple lesion.....	1864, 1867, 2222
Lesion due to unforeseen circumstances, right to restitution.....	
	2223
Mandate	
—Action against minor, liability..	3001
—Capacity to accept.....	1785, 3001
Marriage, consent of parent or tutor, necessity	
	97
Marriage contracts, capacity to make	
	1785, 2330
Mortgage of property, formalities	
	3302
Offenses and quasi offenses	
—Lesion as grounds for restitution	1874, 2227
—Liability of minors.....	1785
—Liability of parents.....	2318
—Liability of tutor.....	2318
—Restitution for lesion.....	1874, 2227
Pledge of minor's things, authority of tutor	
	3148
Possession, acquisition.....	
	3439
Prescription against, suspension....	
	3478, 3522, 3541, 3554
Ratification of contracts	
after majority, effect.....	1785, 2228
Sale of property by parents.....	222
Successions, acceptance implied....	352
Suits against, appointment of tutor	
ad hoc	313
Testamentary executors, capacity to act.....	
	1665
MISSISSIPPI RIVER	
See RIVERS AND STREAMS	
MISTAKE	
See CONTRACTS (Error)	
MORAL OBLIGATIONS	
See OBLIGATIONS (Natural obligations)	
MORATORIUM	
See RESPITE	
MORTGAGE	
See also HYPOTHECARY ACTION; RECORDERS; REGISTRY	
Absentee's property, formalities....	3302

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

MORTGAGE—continued

- | | |
|--|---|
| <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Accessory contract..... 1771 Accessory obligation.....3284, 3285 Alienation of property to prejudice of third persons..... 3397 Assignment of credits, effect..... 2645 Capacity to mortgage.....3300, 3301 Conventional mortgage.....3290-3310 —Definition3287, 3290 —Registry three months before failure of debtor, effect..... 3359 Corporation's property, formalities 3302 Definition3278, 3279, 3282 Description of property.....3306, 3307 Divisibility 3282 Donated immovables —Reduction of donation, effect.... 1516 —Return to donor pursuant to condition1534, 1535 —Revocation or dissolution of donation1562, 1568 Effects of mortgage..... 3397 Erasure of mortgage.....3371-3385 —Absent creditor, procedure3379, 3380 —Certificate of release by notary 3374 —Consent of parties, evidence required 3371 —Debtor's right to erasure on payment of debt..... 3376 —Debts evidenced by negotiable note, partial erasure.....3382, 3383 —Debts payable in installments, partial erasure3377, 3378 —Judgment ordering erasure..... 3372 —Judgment reversed or modified on appeal 3381 —Mortgage executed under private signature 3375 —Notation by recorder..... 3385 —Partial erasures.....3377, 3382, 3383 —Presentation of instrument authorizing release..... 3373 Extinguishment 3411 —Extinction of principal obligation 3285 —Invalidity of principal obligation 3285 —Methods in general..... 3411 Foreclosure of mortgage..... 3398 Formalities required.....3305-3309 —Mortgage on immovables..... 3305 —Mortgage on ships..... 3305 Fraudulent granting of second mortgage before registry of first 3365 Future obligations, retrospective effect of mortgage..... 3293 Future property, validity.....3304, 3308 General mortgage —Definition 3288 —Erasure on registry of special mortgage 3341 Hypothecary action.....3399-3410 —Defenses of third possessor..... 3403 —Delays granted third person to pay or surrender property..... 3401 —Deteriorations, liability of third possessor 3407 —Discussions of property of debtor3403, 3404 —Exceptions opposable..... 3403 | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Fruits and revenues, liability of third possessor 3408 —Incorporeal rights of third possessor before acquisition, revival..... 3409 —Liability of third possessor..... 3400 —Notice to third possessor..... 3401 —Oath of creditor..... 3402 —Relinquishment of immovables, effect3405, 3406 —Relinquishment of immovables, method3405, 3406 —Relinquishment of immovables, option of possessor..... 3400 —Sale of property, creditor's right to demand 3401 —Warranty in favor of third possessor 3410 Immovables, registry.....2251-2266 Immovables subject to redemption, rights of parties..... 2588 Improvements added after date of mortgage, effect..... 3310 Instances when permitted..... 3283 Interdict's property, formalities... 3302 Judicial mortgage.....3321-3328 —Affirmance of judgment on appeal, effect 3323 —Award of arbitrators, effective date 3325 —Definition3287, 3321 —Effective date.....3322-3324 —Foreign judgments as source.... 3326 —Judgments against deceased person 3327 —Partial reversal of judgment on appeal, effect..... 3324 —Property against which enforced 3328 —Registry ten days before failure of debtor, effect..... 3361 Kinds of mortgages..... 3286 Lawful causes of preference..... 3184 Legal mortgage.....3311-3320 —Absentee's mortgage on property of curator 3314 —Curator's mortgage on property of interdict or absentee..... 3314 —Definition3287, 3311 —Duty to record.....3330-3332 —Failure to record, effect..... 3332 —Interdict's mortgage on property of curator 3314 —Intermeddlers, mortgage on property 3315 —Married woman on property of husband 3319 —Minor's mortgage on property of tutor 3314 —Obligations for which granted3312-3320 —Persons entitled to demand recordation 3332 —Property of minor adjudicated to parent 3317 —Property subject to legal mortgages 3320 —Recordation by tutor, liability of under tutor 3331 —Reinscription, necessity and effect 3369 —Stepchildren's mortgage on property of stepfather..... 3316 —Substitution of special mortgage2378-2380, 3333-3341 —Surviving partner in community 3318 |
|--|---|

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- MORTGAGE**—continued
- Tutor's mortgage on property of
 - minor 3314
 - Mandatar's power to execute..... 3303
 - Minor's property, formalities..... 3302
 - Mortgage offices, establishment.... 3387
 - Mortgagee's rights..... 3397
 - Nature of right..... 3282
 - Novation of principal
 - obligation 2195-2197
 - Obligations securable by
 - mortgage 3291-3295
 - Future obligations..... 3292, 3293
 - Obligation of third person..... 3295
 - Obligations in general..... 3291
 - Pact de non alienando, effect.... 3305
 - Parts of obligations..... 3294
 - Paraphing of mortgage notes,
 - method 3382-3385
 - Person who may mortgage..... 3300-3304
 - Capacity in general..... 3300
 - Conditional owner..... 3301
 - Future owner..... 3304, 3308
 - Mandatar, authority required.. 3303
 - Provisional possessor..... 69
 - Pledge compared..... 3280
 - Pledge distinguished..... 3281
 - Principal debt as essential
 - requirement 3285
 - Privilege of mortgagee..... 3397
 - Rank 3397
 - Rank with respect to each other.... 3329
 - Real or personal obligation.. 2012, 2019
 - Real right..... 3282
 - Registry
 - Absentee's mortgage on property of
 - curator 3354, 3357
 - Adjudication made to parents of
 - minor 3353, 3357
 - Authentic acts bearing mortgage,
 - procedure 3348, 3366
 - Duties of recorders..... 3386-3396
 - Effect 3357
 - Failure of debtor after registry,
 - effect 3359-3361
 - Failure of debtor before registry,
 - effect 3362
 - Insolvency of debtor as
 - affecting 3359-3362
 - Interdict's mortgage on property of
 - curator 3354, 3357
 - Intermeddler's mortgage..... 3355, 3357
 - Judicial mortgage, procedure.... 3366
 - Legal mortgage..... 3330
 - Married woman's mortgage on
 - husband's property..... 3349, 3357
 - Method and procedure..... 3348, 3366
 - Minor's mortgage against parent's
 - property 3350, 3357
 - Minor's mortgage against property of
 - stepfather 3352, 3357
 - Minor's mortgage against tutor's
 - property 3351, 3357
 - Mortgage against insolvent
 - succession opened before
 - registry 3363
 - Mortgage of surviving partner in
 - community 3356, 3357
 - Necessity as between parties.... 3344
 - Necessity for effect as to third
 - persons 3342, 3347
 - Obligation of notary..... 3370
 - Peremption 3369
 - Persons bound without
 - recordation 3344
 - Persons who may demand..... 3332
 - Place 3346, 3347
 - Private acts bearing mortgage,
 - procedure 3348, 3367
 - Procedure 3348, 3366, 3367
 - Rank of inscriptions on same
 - day 3358
 - Rank of mortgage as affected by
 - registry 3329
 - Reinscription, necessity and
 - effect 3369
 - Special mortgage, erasure of
 - general 3341
 - Reinscription 3369
 - Right of pursuit..... 3282, 3397,
 - 3399, 3400
 - Scope 3310
 - Second mortgage granted without
 - inscription of first..... 3365
 - Ship mortgage
 - Formalities 3305
 - Registry 3305
 - Sources of mortgages..... 3342
 - Special mortgage
 - Definition 3288
 - Registry 3335
 - Registry as affecting general
 - mortgage 3341
 - Subsequently acquired property 3304
 - Substitution for legal
 - mortgage 2378-2380, 3333-3341
 - Tacit mortgage
 - Abolition in partition cases..... 1395
 - Definition 3311
 - Termination 3411
 - Things subject to mortgage.. 2792, 3289
 - Third person's obligations
 - secured 3295, 3299
 - Nullity of principal obligation as to
 - mortgagor, effect..... 3299
 - Personal liability of
 - mortgagor 3296, 3298
 - Third possessor, enforcement
 - against 3399-3410
 - Transfer of immovable to third person,
 - effect on mortgage..... 3282
 - Transferees of immovables,
 - liability 3397
 - Valuation, necessity..... 3309
 - Wife's legal mortgage on immovables of
 - husband
 - Restitution of dowry..... 2376, 3252
 - Restitution of paraphernalia... 2390
 - Wife's special mortgage on immovables
 - of husband
 - Restitution of dowry..... 2378, 2380,
 - 3333, 3340
 - Restitution of paraphernalia... 2390

MOTIVE

See CONTRACTS

MOVABLES

See also ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION;
DEPOSIT; INCORPORAALS; LEASE OF
THINGS; OWNERSHIP; POSSESSION

- Accession to movables..... 520-532
- Building materials as movables... 476
- Definition 475, 478
- Delivery, manner of making..... 2478
- Donation, effect of as absolute
 - transfer 1284

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

MOVABLES—continued

Donations inter vivos	
—Form	1538
—Manual donations	1539
Fruits and revenues	465, 466
Liability for debts	3182
Movables by disposition of law	
—Definition	474
—Examples	474
Movables by nature, definition	473
Repetition, liability of possessor	2312, 2313
Sale or exchange	
—Delivery of possession, necessity	2247
—Validity against good faith purchasers	2247
Succession debts and legacies, sale to pay	1668
Testamentary disposition by foreigner	10
Thing made with materials of others, ownership	
—Another's material used exclusively	525, 526
—Damages	532
—Equitable determination of ownership	520
—Option of party entitled to ownership	531
—Parts inseparable	527-530
—Parts separable as principal and accessory	521-524
—Parts separable but not as principal and accessory	528-530
Things permanently attached to immovables	469
Transfer by private act, force and effect	2247
Transfer of ownership by contract	
—Particularly specified things	1909
—Possession retained by debtor	1922, 1923
Verbal contracts, proof	2277
Verbal sale, validity, proof	2441

MUNICIPAL CORPORATIONS

See CITIES

MUTUUM

See LOAN FOR CONSUMPTION; LOAN ON INTEREST

MYSTIC TESTAMENT

See TESTAMENT

N

NATIONAL DOMAIN

See THINGS

NATURAL CHILDREN

See also ACKNOWLEDGMENT; BASTARDS; LEGITIMATION

Alimony due by or to parents	240-244
Claims, opposition	207
Collation to successions of parents	1236
Definition	202
Donations, capacity to receive	1483-1487
Inheritance rights	918-928
—Father's succession	919
—Legitimate relations of parents	921
—Liability to heirs	933
—Mother's succession	918

Parental authority	238, 239
Putting in possession of parent's succession	925-928
—Father's succession	927
—Judicial order	925
—Mother's succession	926
—Security required	928
Rights	206
Seizin	949
Transmission of rights to heirs	949
Tutorship by nature	256
Tutorship by will	261

NATURAL FRUITS

See FRUITS AND REVENUES

NATURAL OBLIGATIONS

See OBLIGATIONS

NATURAL POSSESSION

See POSSESSION

NATURAL TUTOR

See TUTORSHIP (Tutorship by nature)

NAVIGABLE RIVERS

See RIVERS AND STREAMS

NEGLIGENCE

See OFFENSES AND QUASI OFFENSES

NEGOTIABLE INSTRUMENTS

See COMMERCIAL PAPER; PLEDGE

NEGOTIORUM GESTOR

See MANAGEMENT OF ANOTHER'S AFFAIRS

NEW WORKS

See also BUILDING CONTRACTS; SERVITUDES

Cities, right to construct	863
Definition	856
Demolition of old works	858
Inconveniences to neighbor	668
Injunction, procedure for	
obtaining	866, 867
Opposition	857-869
—Authority to continue after injunction	867
—Causes	857
—Continuance after notice	865
—Injunction, procedure	866, 867
—Judgment	868
—Notice to discontinue	864
—Procedure	864-869
—Sale during suit	869
—Works which may be opposed	858-868
Ownership	
—Improvements by third persons	508
—Improvements with materials of another	507
—Presumption	506
Repairs to buildings	859
Repairs to canals, sewers, aqueducts	860
Usufructuary's obligation to permit	577
Usufructuary's right to make	568, 569
Works not obstructing public places, rights of owner	862
Works obstructing public places, destruction	861

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

NONAPPARENT SERVITUDES

See SERVITUDES

NONNEGOTIABLE INSTRUMENTS

See COMMERCIAL PAPER; PLEDGE

NONRESIDENTS

See COMMUNITY OF ACQUETS AND GAINS; CONFLICT OF LAWS; MARRIAGE (Foreign marriages); TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS (Capacity to receive)

NOTARIAL ACTS

See AUTHENTIC ACTS

NOTARIES PUBLIC

See also RECORDERS; REGISTRY

Acts executed by notaries
 —Acknowledgment acts.....200, 203
 —Acts of relinquishment of mortgaged immovables 3406
 —Adoption acts..... 214
 —Authentic acts..... 2234
 —Certificates authorizing erasure of mortgages3374, 3383
 —Certification of copies.....2268, 2269
 —Donations as extra portion1232, 1501
 —Donations inter vivos.....1536, 1538
 —Emancipation acts..... 366
 —Inventories, in general..... 1106
 —Inventory in tutorship proceedings 316
 —Inventory of absentee's property49, 66
 —Inventory of property subject to usufruct..... 557
 —Inventory of succession property 927, 930, 1039, 1102-1104, 1112
 —Legitimation acts..... 198
 —Marriage contracts..... 2328
 —Mortgages 3305
 —Mystic testaments..... 1584
 —Nuncupative testaments.....1577, 1578
 —Renunciation acts of married women129, 130, 2415
 —Renunciation of successions..... 1017
 —Sale of immovables..... 2440
 —Tutorship by will, act of appointment 257
 Alienation of immovables
 —Authority to execute acts..... 2440
 —Mortgage certificate, duty to obtain 3364
 —Registry of acts.....2251, 3305
 Family meetings, authority to hold285-291
 Legal mortgage, duty to register 3370
 Litigious rights, purchase..... 2447
 Meeting of succession creditors, manner of holding..... 1172
 Mortgage
 —Certificate authorizing release, issuance3374, 3383
 —Mortgage certificate, duty to obtain 3364
 —Registry of act, duty2251, 2252, 3370
 Mystic testament
 —Act of superscription, method of making 154
 —Proof, notary as witness..... 1652
 Notarial acts
 —Copies, certification.....2268, 2269

—Effect against third parties2262, 2264
 —Failure to register, penalty..... 2251
 —Part of notaries' archives..... 2252
 —Place of registry..... 2252
 —Registry, duty of notary.....2251, 2255
 —Registry on notarial certificate.. 2259
 —Time for registry..... 2251
 Orleans Parish, duties of notary2255, 2263
 Partitions, mode of proceeding1345, 1347-1381
 Prescription of fees..... 3534
 Privilege for fees.....3197, 3276
 Respite, meeting of creditors..... 3087
 Sale of immovables
 —Authority to pass act of sale..... 2440
 —Mortgage certificate, duty to obtain 3364
 —Registry of act, duty.....2251, 3305
 Sealing succession effects
 —Affixing of seals.....1075-1077, 1082-1087
 —Raising of seals.....1091-1093

NOVATION

Capacity of parties..... 2190
 Debtors in solido
 —Discharge of codebtors..... 2198
 —Discharge of sureties..... 2198
 —Privileges and mortgages, attachment to property of new debtor..... 2197
 Definition 2185
 Discharge of sureties..... 2198
 Essential elements..... 2186
 Existence of valid obligation, requisite 2186
 Express novation, necessity.....2192, 2194
 Extinguishment of pre-existing obligation essential..... 2187
 Insolvency of new debtor..... 2193
 Methods of effecting..... 2189
 Modification of pre-existing obligation, sufficiency 2187
 Obligations subject to novation..... 2188
 Presumption against novation..... 2190
 Privileges and mortgages of old credit
 —Attachment to property, debtors in solido 2197
 —Attachment to property of new debtor 2196
 —Attachment to substituted credit 2195
 Substitution of creditors
 —Indication of new creditor, sufficiency 2194
 —Method of novating..... 2189
 Substitution of debtors2189, 2191-2194
 —Consent of former debtor, necessity 2191
 —Express discharge of former debtor, necessity 2192
 —Indication of new debtor, sufficiency 2194
 —Insolvency of substitute, effect 2193
 —Privileges and mortgages, attachment to new credit..... 2195
 —Privileges and mortgages, attachment to property of new debtor..... 2196
 —Privileges and mortgages, debtors in solido, attachment to property of new debtor 2197

NUISANCE

Regulation 669

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

NUISANCE—continued

- Works not obstructing public places,
rights of owner..... 862
- Works obstructing public places,
destruction 861

NUNCUPATIVE TESTAMENT

See TESTAMENT

O

OBLIGATIONS

See also COMPENSATION; CONTRACTS;
JOINT OBLIGATIONS; LESION;
NOVATION; PAYMENT; REMISSION;
SEVERAL OBLIGATIONS; SOLIDARY
OBLIGATIONS

- Alternative obligations
 - Definition 2066
 - Different obligees, construed as
conjunctive 2076
 - Loss or destruction of both objects,
extinction of obligation..... 2073
 - Loss or destruction of one or both
objects, option of creditor..... 2072
 - Loss or destruction of one or both
objects, performance..... 2071
 - Obligations comprising several
alternatives, rules applicable.... 2074
 - Performance, impossibility of
alternatives 2070
 - Performance, mixed delivery.... 2069
 - Performance, option of
debtor 2067, 2068
 - Term of performance different.. 2075
- Capacity of persons, effect on
obligations 1758
- Casual condition, definition.. 2022, 2023
- Certainty in obligations, definition 3556
- Civil obligations
 - Conventional obligations..... 1760
 - Definition 1757
 - Kinds in relation to origin..... 1760
 - Legal obligations as civil..... 1760
 - Payment, right to recover..... 2303
- Compensation 2207-2216
- Conditional obligations
 - Completion by assent of parties 2028
 - Conditional legacy distinguished 2030
 - Conditions on event happening,
fulfillment 2038
 - Conditions on event not happening,
fulfillment 2039
 - Conservatory acts of creditor.... 2042
 - Construction and interpretation 2027
 - Creditor preventing performance,
fulfillment presumed..... 2040
 - Definition 2021
 - Heritability 2029
 - Manner of execution..... 2037
 - Penal obligation distinguished.. 2119
 - Retroactive effect..... 2041
- Conditions
 - Creditor's rights before
performance 2042
 - Fulfillment prevented by party bound
to perform..... 2040
 - Fulfillment when depending on
event happening..... 2038
 - Fulfillment when depending on
event not happening..... 2039
 - Retroactive effect..... 2041
 - Rules governing performance... 2037

- Conditions against doing impossible,
validity of contract..... 2032
- Conditions against public policy, validity
of contract..... 2031
- Conditions depending on will of obligee,
validity of contract..... 2036
- Confusion
 - Creditors, discharge of solidary
codebtors 2218
 - Definition 2217
 - Principal debtor, discharge of
surety 2218
 - Surety, effect on principal
debtor 2218
- Conjunctive obligations
 - Alternative obligations to different
obligees 2076
 - Definition 2062-2064
 - Installment obligations..... 2065
 - Separability 2063, 2065
- Creditor, definition 3556
- Damages
 - Default as prerequisite for
recovery 1912
 - Incident of violation..... 1930
 - Measure of damages..... 1934
 - Obligations for payment of
money 1935
 - Obligations other than for
money 1934
 - Obligations to do or not
to do..... 1926, 1927
 - Putting in default,
necessity 1932, 1933
 - Recovery under resolatory
condition 2046
 - Time from which due..... 1932, 1933
 - Unforeseeable damages..... 1943
- Debtor, definition 3556
- Definition 1756
- Divisible obligations
 - Definition 2108
 - Divisibility among heirs.. 2111, 2112
 - Divisibility between debtor and
creditor 2111
 - Effect in general..... 2111, 2112
 - Indivisibility of object, effect... 2109
 - Indivisible obligations
distinguished 2108
 - Solidary obligations..... 2110
 - Stipulation in solido, effect..... 2110
- Enforceability 1757
- Enforcement of obligations
 - Alternative obligations..... 2067-2075
 - Conjunctive obligations..... 2063-2065
 - Creditors' action to annul acts in
fraud of rights..... 1968
 - Divisible obligations..... 2111, 2112
 - Execution against property of
debtor 3182, 3183
 - Gambling contracts..... 2983
 - Indivisible
obligations 2112, 2115, 2116
 - Joint obligations..... 2085-2087
 - Obligations contracted in and
prescribed in other states..... 3532
 - Solidary obligations..... 2094-2102
- Express condition, definition..... 2026
- Extinguishment, methods..... 2130
- Form of act creating, effect..... 1758
- Heritability 1763
- Heritable obligations... 1997, 1999-2009
 - Assignment, method of making.. 2009

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

OBLIGATIONS—continued	
—Conditions imposed on legacies, death of legatee before performance..	2006
—Contracts to work by job.....	2766
—Definition	1997
—Duties of heirs or assigns.....	2008
—Hire of labor or industry, presumption as to obligee.....	2007
—Loan for use.....	2897
—Obligations for which damages recoverable	1763
—Obligations specifically enforceable	1763
—Personal and heritable.....	1998
—Presumption of heritability.....	1999
—Suretyship	3044
Illegal conditions, validity of contract	2031
Immoral conditions, validity of contract	2031
Impairment by law.....	8
Imperfect obligations, definition....	1757
Implied condition, definition.....	2026
Impossible conditions, validity of contract	2031
Impracticable conditions, validity of contract.....	2033
Indivisible obligations	
—Definition	2108, 2109
—Enforcement by heirs of creditor	2115
—Heirs of creditor, remission of debt	2115
—Heirs of creditor, right to enforce	2115
—Joinder of heirs of debtor in suit to enforce.....	2116
—Joint obligors, liability.....	2113
—Liability of heirs of debtor.....	2114
—Liability of joint debtors.....	2113
—Mortgage	3282
—Pledge	3171
—Remission by heirs of creditor..	2115
—Solidary obligation, divisibility	2110
Injunction against threatened violation	1929
Joint obligations. 2080, 2081, 2085-	2087
Kinds	1757
Lease as real obligation, passage with immovable.....	2015
Loss or destruction of object	
—Extinction of obligations. 2219,	2220
—Fortuitous event, effect.....	2219
—Negligence of debtor, effect....	2219
—Stolen property, obligation to restore	2219
—Subrogation of creditor to rights of debtor	2220
Mixed conditions, definition.....	2025
Moral obligations.....	1757
Mortgage as real obligation. 2012,	2019
Natural obligations	
—Cause or consideration for new contract	1759
—Definition	1757
—Force and effect.....	1759
—Kinds	1758
—Obligations invalid for want of form	1758
—Obligations of persons legally incapable	1758
—Obligations prescribed.....	1758
—Payment, right to recover.....	2303
—Payment, suit to recover.....	1759
Novation	2185-2198
Obligation of giving.....	1905-1925
—Default of debtor, risks.....	1910
—Definition	1905
—Delivery	1907
—Negotiable paper.....	1906
—Perfection by consent of parties	1909
—Preservation of thing.....	1907, 1908
—Risk as to thing.....	1909, 1910
Obligation of keeping.....	1908
Obligation to do or not to do	
—Definition	1905
—Negotiable paper.....	1906
Obligee, definition.....	3556
Obligor, definition.....	3556
Payment	2131-2178
Penal obligations	
—Compromise, legality of penal clauses	3075
—Conditional obligation distinguished	2119
—Contracts embodied.....	2118
—Definition	2117
—Enforcement after default.....	2126
—Enforcement against heirs of debtor.....	2128, 2129
—Enforcement as principal obligation	2121, 2122
—Enforcement, necessity for default	2126
—Enforcement of penalty and performance	2125
—Enforcement, option of creditor	2124
—Enforcement when performance excused	2120-2122
—Liability of heirs and assigns, divisible obligations.....	2129
—Liability of heirs and assigns, indivisible obligations.....	2128
—Modification by court.....	2127
—Nature and purpose.....	2117
—Nullity of penal clause, effect....	2123
—Nullity of principal obligation, effect	2123
—Part performance, liability for penalty	2127
—Penal clause, definition.....	2125
—Principal obligation as penal.....	2121
—Separability from primary obligation	2118
—Suit for specific performance....	2124
—Waiver by creditor.....	2124
Personal obligations.....	1997-2008
—Conditions imposed on legacies, death of legatee before performance..	2005
—Contract to do or to give, presumption as to obligee.....	2001
—Contract to do requiring skill, presumption as to obligor.....	2000
—Contracts to work by job.....	2766
—Death of either party, effect, annuity contracts	2004
—Death of obligee before performance, rights of heirs.....	2003
—Death of obligor before performance, liability of heirs.....	2002
—Definition	1997
—Heritable and personal.....	1998
—Hire of labor or industry, presumption as to obligor.....	2007
—Loan for use.....	2897
—Mandate	2007
—Partnership	2007
Potestative condition	
—Definition	2024
—Nullity of obligation.....	2034, 2035

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- OBLIGATIONS—continued**
- Prescription, effect..... 1758
 - Proof, rules governing.....2233-2274
 - Public policy, effect..... 1758
 - Real obligations.....1997, 2012-2018
 - Concealment of by vendor of immovable, rights of purchaser 2015
 - Conditions implied by law as real obligation 2014
 - Conditions which may be imposed 2013
 - Definition1997, 2010
 - Kinds2012, 2015
 - Liability of obligee.....2012
 - Method of creating..... 2012
 - Mortgages, rules governing..... 2016
 - Passage with immovable..... 2011
 - Personal and impersonal..... 2019
 - Redemption rights against immovable as real obligation..... 2012
 - Rights imposed on land by owner 2015
 - Remission2199-2206
 - Rent as real obligation.....2012, 2017
 - Obligee's right to possession..... 2018
 - Passage with immovable..... 2017
 - Resolutive conditions...2021, 2045-2047
 - Damages, right to recover..... 2046
 - Definition2021, 2045
 - Dissolution of contract, cases when suit necessary.....2046, 2047
 - Effect on obligation.....2045
 - Implied 2046
 - Necessity for suit to dissolve... 2046
 - Specific performance, right to compel 2046
 - Servitudes as real obligations, passage with immovable..... 2012, 2015
 - Several obligations.....2077-2079, 2084
 - Simple obligations, definition..... 2020
 - Solidary obligations.....2082, 2083, 2088-2107
 - Sources 2292
 - Subrogation of obligations.....2159-2162
 - Suspensive condition..2021, 2043, 2044
 - Definition2021, 2043
 - Effective date of obligation..... 2043
 - Enforceability of obligation..... 2043
 - Impairment of object through fault of debtor, rights of creditor..... 2044
 - Impairment of object without fault of debtor, right of creditor..... 2044
 - Loss or destruction of object, extinguishment of obligation... 2044
 - Obligor's responsibility for risk.. 2044
 - Time of execution of obligation 2043
 - Term of performance.....2048-2061
 - Alternative obligations with different terms 2075
 - Certainty of term..... 2049
 - Computation of time.....2057-2061
 - Conditions distinguished..... 2051
 - Days excluded from computation2058, 2059
 - Definition 2048
 - Enforcement before expiration of term 2052
 - Failure of security given by debtor, effect2055, 2056
 - Failure of security selected by creditor, effect..... 2056
 - Failure to stipulate, enforcement at option of obligee..... 2050
 - Insolvency of debtor, acceleration of debts 2054
 - Limitation of term, last day of performance 2057
 - Payment before expiration, right of recovery 2052
 - Presumption in favor of debtor 2053
 - Surety failing, effect.....2055, 2056
 - Term fixed by days, computation2058, 2059
 - Term fixed by months, computation 2060
 - Term fixed by years, computation 2061
 - Term not stipulated, determination 2050
 - Will of parties as determinant.. 2036
 - Uncertainty in obligations, definition 3556
 - Usufruct as real obligation..... 2012
 - Violation of obligations
 - Active violation, definition..... 1931
 - Damages1926, 1927
 - Damages as incident..... 1930
 - Damages unforeseeable, recovery 1943
 - Obligations for payment of money, damages..... 1935
 - Obligations other than for money, damages 1934
 - Passive violation, definition..... 1931
 - Putting in default.....1932, 1933
 - Restoration to original status... 1928
 - Specific performance.....1926, 1927
- OBLIGATIONS IN SOLIDO**
See SOLIDARY OBLIGATIONS
- OCCUPANCY**
See also ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION;
OWNERSHIP; POSSESSION
- Abandoned property..... 3421
 - Booty of war..... 3425
 - Definition 3412
 - Domesticated animals..... 3419
 - Essential requisites..... 3413
 - Flotsam and jetsam..... 3424
 - Lost things..... 3422
 - Methods of acquiring by
 - occupancy 3414
 - Precious stones..... 3420
 - Prizes of war..... 3425
 - Treasure found..... 3423
 - Wild life.....3415, 3417
- OFFENSES AND QUASI OFFENSES**
See also DAMAGES EX DELICTO
- Acts of persons under one's care or custody 2317
 - Animals, owner's liability for damages 2321
 - Arbitration of damages..... 3103
 - Breaking of seals in succession effects 1094
 - Buildings
 - Damage occasioned by disrepair 670
 - Damage occasioned by ruin..... 2322
 - Damage occasioned by things thrown out 177
 - Contractor's liability for acts of employees 2768
 - Contributory negligence, effect..... 2323
 - Corporations, capacity to sue or be sued..... 442

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

OFFENSES AND QUASI OFFENSES

—continued

Curator's liability for wrongs of incapable	2319
Disturbance of possession, lessee's right of action.....	2703
Employee's acts, liability of contractor	2768
Fault causing damage, reparation..	2315
Fault, definition.....	3556
Improper use of immovables.....	667
Interdict's acts.....	2319
Joint offenders, liability.....	2324
Liability for acts causing damage..	2315
Loan of defective thing, lender's liability to borrower.....	2909
Malicious suit for interdiction.....	419
Malperformance	2316
Married women	
—Damages for personal injuries..	2402
—Right of action for personal injuries	2402
Master and servant	
—Action of master for injury to servant	174
—Assault in defense of master or servant	175
—Liability of master for acts of servant	176, 2320
Measure of damages	
—Computation	2323
—Negligence of claimant, effect....	2323
Minors	
—Liability of parents.....	237, 2318
—Liability of tutor.....	2318
—Restitution for lesion.....	1874, 2227
Minor's liability	1785
Negligence	2316
Nuisances	669
Parent and child	
—Assault in defense of children....	236
—Parent's liability for wrongs of minors	237, 2318
Prescription of action.....	3536, 3537
Servants' offenses, liability of	
master	176
Teachers' and artisans' liability for wrongs of apprentices.....	2320
Trees planted on boundary lines....	691
Tutors' liability for wrongs of minors	2318
Use of materials of others.....	532
Wrongful death	
—Liability for damages.....	2315
—Prescription of action.....	2315
—Survival of action.....	2315

OFFER AND ACCEPTANCE

See CONTRACTS

OLOGRAPHIC TESTAMENT

See TESTAMENT

ONEROUS CONTRACTS

See CONTRACTS

ONEROUS DONATIONS

See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS;
TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

ORDINARY PARTNERSHIP

See PARTNERSHIP

OVERSEER

See PRIVILEGES

OWNERSHIP

See also OCCUPANCY; POSSESSION

Accession to immovables.....	505-519
Accession to movables.....	520-532
Acquisition through several titles	495
Air	450
Alluvion	509, 516
Banks of rivers.....	455
Bed abandoned by stream.....	518
Beds of rivers.....	453
Bees	519
Booty of war.....	3425
Common ownership.....	494
Common things.....	450, 458
Definition	488, 489
Dereliction	510
Division of right.....	494
Domestic animals.....	3419
Error of law as basis of acquisition	1846
Exclusiveness of right.....	494
Existence separate from possession	3435
Expropriation for public purpose	497
Fish	519
Flotsam and jetsam.....	3424
Fruits and revenues	
—Immovables under seizure.....	466
—Implied from ownership of thing	498
—Owner of thing.....	499-502
—Possessor in bad faith.....	502
—Possessor in good faith.....	502, 503
—Usufructuary's rights to fruits	544, 546-548
Highways	453, 482
Immovables, limitations on use	505, 667-669
Imperfect ownership	
—Definition	490
—Rights of owner.....	492
Improvements by owner of soil	506, 507
Improvements by third persons	
—Rights of owner.....	508
—Rights of third person.....	508
Islands	512-515, 517
Land carried away by stream.....	511
Limitations on use.....	505, 667-669
Loan for consumption, ownership of thing lent.....	2911
Loaned things.....	2895
Lost things.....	3422
Methods of acquiring.....	870
Minerals	5 05
Naked ownership, definition.....	490
Navigable waters.....	453
Owner, implication and necessity..	493
Ownership in indivision.....	494
Partnership stock.....	2863
Perfect ownership	
—Definition	490
—Rights of owners.....	491
Person in whom right exists.....	489
Pigeons	519
Possession	
—Existence separate from ownership	3435
—Relation to ownership	496, 3434, 3435
Prescription as means of acquiring	496, 3458
Private things.....	459
Prizes of war.....	3425
Property subject to contract of rent.....	2782, 2784

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

OWNERSHIP—continued

Public places.....	482
Public squares.....	454
Public things.....	453
Public walks.....	458
Relation to possession.....	3434, 3435
Running water.....	450
Sand bars.....	512, 513
Sea.....	450
Sea ports.....	453
Sea shore.....	450
Streets.....	454, 458, 482
Subsoil.....	505
Things in general.....	449
Things made with materials of others	
—Another's materials used	
exclusively.....	525, 526
Damages.....	532
Equitable determination of ownership.....	520
Option of party entitled to ownership.....	531
Parts inseparable.....	527-530
Parts separable as principal and accessory.....	521-524
Parts separable but not as principal and accessory.....	528-530
Things not susceptible of ownership.....	481, 482
Things obtained by finding.....	3420-3424
Things susceptible of ownership	
Definition.....	483
In general.....	481-483
Things united to property.....	504
Transfer of ownership by contract	
Immovables.....	1920, 1921
Movables.....	1922
Treasure found.....	3423
Undivided ownership.....	494
Vacant and unclaimed successions	485
Wharves.....	458
Wild animals.....	3415-3417
Young of animals.....	499, 500

P

PARAPHERNAL PROPERTY

See also DOWRY; SEPARATION OF PROPERTY	
Action for restitution.....	2391
Administration by husband.....	2385
—Accountability of husband.....	2388
—Fruits and revenues, ownership	2386
—Wife's right to withdraw.....	2387
Administration by wife.....	2384
Alienation by wife, price received by husband, liability.....	2390
Definition.....	2335, 2383
Expenses of marriage, wife's liability.....	2389
Fruits and revenues	
Husband's liability to wife.....	2388
Ownership.....	2386
Husband's liability for fruits.....	2388
Legal mortgage of wife on immovables of husband	
Peremption.....	3369
Reinscription, necessity and effect.....	3369
Security for restitution.....	2390, 3319
Special mortgage.....	2390
Renunciation by wife.....	129
Separation of property during marriage, wife's right to retake.....	2430

Wife's right to administer.....	2384
Withdrawal of administration from husband.....	2387

PARENT AND CHILD

See also PARENTAL AUTHORITY	
Administration of child's estate by father, duration.....	221
Advancements, child's right to demand.....	228
Alienation of child's property, procedure.....	222
Assault in defense of children.....	236
Child's right to leave home.....	218
Defense of children by parents....	236
Disappearance of father	
Provisional tutorship.....	84, 85
Rights of mother.....	81-83
Donations to children, acceptance	235
Duties of illegitimate children towards parents.....	239, 240
Duties of legitimate children towards parents	
Honor and respect.....	215
Maintenance and support.....	229
Obedience.....	217
Duties of parents towards illegitimate children	
Alimony.....	240-245
Reciprocal duties.....	239
Duties of parents towards legitimate children	
Education.....	224, 227
Protection.....	235
Support.....	224, 227
Father, exclusion or removal from tutorship.....	305
Marriage settlement or advances, child's right to demand.....	228
Offenses and quasi offenses, liability of parents.....	237, 2318
Procedural capacity of child.....	235
Property in common	
Adjudication of minor's interest to parent.....	343
Security of parent upon adjudication of minor's interest.....	343, 344, 3317
Property of minor	
Administration by father, duration.....	221
Administration by mother, duration.....	221
Sale of mortgage by parents.....	222
Reciprocal duties.....	215-245
Support of children by parents.....	224, 227
Tutors, parent's right to appoint....	219
Undivided ownership of property between parent and minor, mortgage of minor after adjudication to parent.....	343, 344, 3317
Usufruct of parent on minor's property	
Accountability of parents.....	221
Duration.....	223
Legal usufruct.....	540
Property subject to usufruct.....	226
Obligations imposed.....	224
Separation and divorce, effect....	225

PARENTAL AUTHORITY

See also PARENT AND CHILD	
Apprenticeship of children.....	220
Bastards.....	238, 239

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

PARENTAL AUTHORITY—continued	
Correction of children.....	218
Delegation of authority.....	220
Difference between parents, prevailing authority	216
Disappearance of father, rights of mother	81-85
Duration	216
Emancipation, effect.....	216
Limitation by marriage contract..	2327
Natural children	238
Source of authority.....	26
Termination	216
PARENTAL FILIATION	
See also LEGITIMATE FILIATION	
Maternal descent, proof.....	212
Paternal descent	
—Children who may prove.....	208
—Proof	209, 210
—Rape cases.....	211
PAROL EVIDENCE	
See PROOF	
PARTICULAR LEGACIES	
See TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS	
PARTICULAR PARTNERSHIP	
See PARTNERSHIP	
PARTITION	
Absent coheirs, suit by or against curator	1315
Accounting by heirs to the succession	1349, 1350
Action	
—Place of bringing.....	1290, 1291
—Possession, sufficiency to maintain	1320, 1321
—Prescription	1304-1306, 1321
Active mass of succession	
—Composition	1356
—Deductions	1357-1361
—Formation	1355
Admission of co-ownership implied	1330
Amendment of partition on discovery of other property.....	1380
Appraisal of effects.....	1324-1326
—Inventory	1324
—New appraisement, co-owner's right to demand.....	1325, 1326
Basis of action.....	1320
Collated property included.....	1352-1354
Collation in partition suit.....	1331-1334
Common use of thing indispensable, effect	1303
Community property involved in successions, manner of making	1135-1145
Contestation over partition, reference to judge.....	1368
Co-owners appearing after partition, annulment	1381
Co-owner's purchasing at sale	
—Major co-owners.....	1343
—Minor co-owners.....	1344
Co-owner's right to demand.....	1308, 1311
Curators of absent heirs, right to sue and be sued.....	1315
Curator's right to defend partition suits	1314
Curator's right to demand.....	1312
Debts of succession.....	1371
Deductions from active mass.....	1357-1361
—Collation by taking less.....	1361
—Collation in kind.....	1360
—Collation not required.....	1360
—Definition	1358
—Purpose	1357
—Sums deductible.....	1359
Deductions from succession effects	1351
Definition	1293-1296, 1382
Definitive partition,	
definition	1295, 1296
Definitiveness of partition.....	1372
Delivery of titles to co-owners....	1379
Depositary's right to demand.....	1310
Discovery of other property after partition	1380
Dotal property.....	2361
Effects of succession taken by heir to whom collation due.....	1362, 1363
Emancipated minors,	
representation	1369
Emancipated minor's right to defend	1314
Emancipated minor's right to demand	1313
Formation of lots	
—Cantling of tenements.....	1365
—Compensation of inequality.....	1366
—Experts chosen to form lots.....	1367
—Procedure	1365
Heirs of co-owner, right to demand	1318
Heir's right to demand.....	1307, 1311
Homologation of partition.....	1374-1377
—Opposition overruled.....	1377
—Opposition sustained.....	1376
—Opposition to homologation.....	1375
Husband's right to demand.....	1317
Indivisible property.....	1339
Judicial partition.....	1322-1346
—Appraisal of effects.....	1324-1326
—Citation of co-owners.....	1329
—Continuance by heirs.....	1346
—Continuance by notary.....	1345
—Definition	1294
—Incidental matters, deciding on motion	1335
—Inventory of effects.....	1324, 1325
—Manner of making.....	1323-1346
—Necessity	1323
—Parties to suit.....	1329
—Partition in kind, right to demand	1337
—Place of bringing action.....	1327
—Regulation by judge.....	1336
—Summary disposition of suit.....	1328
Judicial sale to effect.....	2616, 2622-2625
Land in several parishes.....	1291
Legatee's right to demand.....	1307
Lessee's right to demand.....	1310
Manner of making	
—Co-owners, minors, interdicts or absentees	1323
—Co-owners of age, present or represented	1322
Married women's right to demand..	1316
Mineral rights involved, procedure	741
Minors with same tutor,	
representation	1369
Mortgage creditors, enforcement of rights.....	1338
Mortgage creditors' rights.....	1383
Mortgages imposed by co-owners..	1383
Nonobservance of formalities.....	1378

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

PARTITION—continued

Parties entitled to institute
 action1307-1321
 Partition among co-owners of same
 root 1370
 Partition by ascendants among
 descendants1724-1733
 —Acts inter vivos.....1725, 1726
 —Advantage of one coheir exceeding
 disposable portion1730, 1731
 —Arrest of action to rescind..... 1732
 —Disposable portion
 exceeded1730, 1731
 —Effect of rescission on donations 1733
 —Form of act of partition..... 1725
 —Heirs excluded..... 1729
 —Heir's suit to rescind..... 1731
 —Method of making.....1724-1726
 —Property of ascendants
 excluded 1728
 —Rescission 1730
 —Testamentary partition.....1725, 1727
 Partition by licitation
 —Minor's property..... 345
 —Necessity 1339
 Partnership assets..... 2890
 Partnership property in succession
 —Manner of making.....1144, 1145
 —Place of bringing..... 1137
 Possessor's right to demand, nature of
 possession required.....1309, 1310
 Prescription of action.....1304-1306, 1321
 Privileged creditors, enforcement of
 rights 1338
 Procedure to effect partition.....1347-1381
 —Accounts of heirs,
 settlement1349, 1350
 —Active mass, formation and
 composition1355, 1356
 —Citation of co-owner..... 1347
 —Collation between
 co-owners1352-1354
 —Contestations over partition..... 1368
 —Continuance of proceedings..... 1348
 —Co-owners appearing after nullity of
 partition 1381
 —Debts, liability..... 1371
 —Deductions from active mass,
 purpose1357-1361
 —Deductions of donations..... 1351
 —Definitiveness of partition..... 1372
 —Delivery of title papers to
 co-owners 1379
 —Emancipated minors,
 representation 1369
 —Formation of lots.....1364-1367
 —Heirs to whom collation due, selection
 of property.....1362, 1363
 —Homologation of partition.....1374-1377
 —Minors with same tutor,
 representation 1369
 —Nonobservance of formalities..... 1378
 —Partition among co-owners of same
 root 1370
 —Substantial compliance with law 1378
 Provisional partition
 —Definition1295, 1296
 —Rescission1373, 1400
 Rescission1373, 1397-1414
 —Alienation as defense..... 1410
 —Causes for rescission..... 1397
 —Compromise after partition,
 effect 1403

—Defendant's right to
 prevent1408, 1409
 —Defenses to rescission.....1408-1411
 —Error 1397
 —Fraud 1397
 —Lesion beyond one
 fourth1398, 1861
 —Minors obtaining partition, relief of
 majors 1412
 —Omission of objects from
 partition 1401
 —Partitions between persons legally
 incapable 1399
 —Partitions regulated by
 testament 1411
 —Prescription of action in cases of
 error or fraud..... 1413
 —Prescription of action in cases of
 lesion 1414
 —Prescription of action in
 general1413, 3542
 —Provisional partitions..... 1400
 —Sale of succession rights.....1404-1407
 —Scope of action.....1402, 1403
 —Violence 1397
 Retrocession by transferee of co-owner,
 right to compel..... 1319
 Right to demand.....1289, 1290
 Sale of movables to satisfy debts 1337
 Sale to effect
 —Cash sale, heirs' right to
 demand 1342
 —Terms1341, 1342
 Servitudes in common..... 1303
 Stipulations against
 partition1297-1301
 —Co-owners' agreements against
 partition1297, 1298
 —Donors' and testators'
 stipulations1299-1301
 —Minority of descendant heirs.... 1301
 —Time limit..... 1298, 1300, 1301
 Substantial compliance with law,
 sufficiency 1378
 Succession partitions, definition.... 1293
 Testamentary regulation..... 1302
 Things inherited as dowry, husband's
 right to partition..... 1317
 Things not conveniently
 divisible1303, 1339, 1340
 Tutor's right to defend partition
 suits 1314
 Tutor's right to demand..... 1312
 Usufructuary's right to demand... 1309
 Voluntary petition,
 definition1294, 1322
 Warranty on partition.....1384-1396
 —Agreements negating
 warranty 1385
 —Amount of indemnity
 recovered 1388
 —Eviction through fault of
 co-owner 1386
 —Exclusion of warranty..... 1385
 —Implied warranties..... 1390, 1391
 —Insolvency of co-owner..... 1389
 —Liability of co-owners,
 proration1387, 1388
 —Loss or destruction of thing..... 1393
 —Mutual warranty between heirs 1384
 —New debts or charges
 discovered 1394
 —Prescription of action..... 1396
 —Scope of warranty..... 1390

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

<p>PARTITION—continued</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Solvency of debtor of rent charge, prescription of action on warranty 1392 —Special mortgage to secure obligations of partition..... 1395 —Tacit mortgage, abolition..... 1395 <p>PARTITION OF SUCCESSIONS</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">See PARTITION</p> <p>PARTNERSHIP</p> <p style="padding-left: 20px;">See also COMMUNITY OF ACQUETS AND GAINS</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Acts of partner without authority 2822 Administration <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Administration conferred on one partner 2867 —Administration conferred on several partners, powers of each...2868, 2869 —Authority in absence of agreement 2870 —Method of conferring..... 2867 —Revocability of power conferred 2867 Administration of partnership property in succession.....1138-1145 —Accounting 1140 —Commercial partners' administration1138, 1143 —Curator's supervision..... 1141 —Reimbursement of expenses..... 1142 —Sale of effects..... 1140 —Security of partner..... 1139 Alienation of immovables, power of partner 2870 Alienation of profits, donation or sale, effect 2815 Alienation of property, commercial partnership 2870 Assets, proportions to be contributed 2809 Authority of partners <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Absence of agreement, effect.... 2870 —Administration conferred on one partner 2867 —Administration conferred on several partners2868, 2869 Bankruptcy of partner, effect2876, 2883 Capacity of partners..... 2802 Commercial partnership <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Definition 2825 —Kinds 2827 —Liability of partners to third persons 2872 —Partner's power of alienation.... 2870 —Pledge of assets, authority required 3151 —Purpose for which formed..... 2825 —Rules applicable..... 2852 Community of acquets and gains distinguished 2807 Community of property, sufficiency to create partnership..... 2806 Conditions, authority to impose.... 2855 Consent of parties, sufficiency to create partnership..... 2805 Continuance after death.....1103, 2882 Continuance after expiration of agreement, requirements and proof 2878 Contributions of partners, apportionment by agreement... 2809 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Co-ownership as involving partnership 2806 Credit as asset, definition..... 2810 Creditors' rights <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Individual debts of partner..... 2823 —Partnership debts..... 2823 Damages to partnership <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Partner's liability for acts of third person 2871 —Partner's liability for own acts.. 2862 Death of partner <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Agreement to continue partnership1103, 2882 —Termination of partnership2876, 2880, 2881 Debts owed to partnership <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Insolvency of debtor, partner's liability for share received..... 2861 —Payment received by partner, apportionment 2860 Definition 2801 Destruction of property, termination of partnership2876, 2879 Dissolution, seizure of partner's interest as operating..... 2823 Division and kinds..... 2824 Duration 2854 Effective date..... 2853 Essential elements, participation in profits..... 2811 Expenses for preservation of property, liability of partners..... 2870 Expiration of time, termination of partnership2876-2878 Formation <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Consent essential..... 2805 —Ordinary partnership..... 2836 —Particular partnership..... 2836 —Partnership in commendam2845-2848 —Universal partnership..... 2834 Funds withdrawn from partnership, partner's liability for interest... 2858 Illegal partnerships, partner's liability to persons in good faith..... 2804 Interdiction of partner, termination 2876, 2883 Liability of partners to partnership 2856 —Damages resulting from own acts 2862 —Money borrowed from partnership 2858 —Money promised to partnership 2858 —Things promised to partnership 2856 —Warranty of assets contributed2857, 2858 Liability of partners to third persons <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Commercial partners..... 2872 —Illegal partnership..... 2804 —Ordinary partners..... 2872 Limitation of liability..... 2814 Loss or destruction of property, liability 2863 Losses <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Apportionment among partners implied 2813 —Apportionment, regulation by agreement 2813 —Arbitration, effect..... 2866 —Equal apportionment presumed 2865 —Limitation of liability, validity 2814 —Stipulation against, validity..... 2814 Mandate <ul style="list-style-type: none"> —Capacity to accept.....2819-2821
--	--

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

PARTNERSHIP—continued	
—Form of appointment, equal dignity rule	2821
Mandatory	
—Appointment within scope of business	2819
—Appointment without scope of business	2820
Money promised to partnership, partner's liability for interest from date due.....	2858
Nomination to private office.....	2818
—Construction of appointment.....	2818
—Validity of appointment.....	2818
Ordinary partnership	
—Authorized contracts, binding effect as to third persons.....	2875
—Definition	2826, 2835
—Formation, requisites.....	2836
—Kinds	2826
—Liability for debts, proportion	2873
—Liability of partners to third persons.....	2872-2875
—Name, requisites.....	2837, 2838
—Partner's power to bind partners as to third person.....	2872
—Purchase of property without authority, rights of partners.....	2822
—Registry of articles.....	2836
—Unauthorized contracts, liability of partners to third persons.....	2874
Particular partnership	
—Definition	2835
—Firm name.....	2838
—Formation by written instrument	2836
—Name in which business conducted, firm name.....	2837, 2838
—Registry of articles.....	2836
Partition of assets, rules applicable	2890
Partner as creditor of partnership, rights	2864
Partner's power to bind partners	2870
Partnership in commendam.....	2828
—Active part in business by partner, liability	2849
—Articles of partnership, contents	2846
—Articles of partnership, registry	2846-2848
—Authority of partner to bind partnership	2844
—Definition	2839, 2840
—Dividends received during solvency, liability of partner.....	2843
—Formation, requisites.....	2845-2848
—Insolvency of partnership, partner's right to withdraw.....	2851
—Liability of partner as common partner	2845, 2849
—Liability of partner for debts.....	2842
—Liability of partner for dividends received	2843
—Losses, apportionment by agreement of partners.....	2841
—Losses, partner's liability with regard to third persons.....	2841
—Maximum liability of partner.....	2842
—Name in which business conducted	2849
—Name of partner, use in firm name, effect	2849, 2850
—Nature of partnership.....	2840
—Partnerships to which admissible	2840
—Profits, apportionment by agreement of partners.....	2841
—Registry of articles.....	2845-2848
—Right to withdraw during insolvency	2851
—Unauthorized use of partner's name	2850
—Withdrawal of partner in commendam	2850, 2851
Partnership stock	
—Alienation by partners.....	2870
—Creditor's preference upon.....	2823
—Definition	2808
—Loss or destruction, liability.....	2863
—Ownership	2863
—Seizure of partner's share for personal debts.....	2823
—Use by partners.....	2870
Partnership with third person	
—Effect as to original partnership	2871
—Partner's liability for damages	2871
—Partner's right to contribute partnership share.....	2871
—Partner's right to form.....	2871
Personal contact.....	2007
Persons capable of forming.....	2802
Pledge of assets, authority required	3151
Private office, capacity to exercise	2816-2821
Profits	
—Alienation by partner, effect... ..	2815
—Apportionment among partners	2811
—Arbitration, effect.....	2866
—Conversion into partnership stock	2812
—Equal distribution presumed....	2865
—Sources from which derived... ..	2809
Property promised to partnership, warranty of partner.....	2857
Prorogation after termination, proof	2878
Reciprocal duties of partners.....	2870
Renunciation of partner	
—Notice to partners, necessity....	2889
—Termination of partnership for definite time.....	2887, 2888
—Termination of partnership for unlimited time.....	2884-2886
Rules governing	2803
Skill or industry promised to partnership, partner's liability for profits	2859
Surviving partner as curator of succession	1122
Termination	2876-2890
—Agreement of partners.....	2876
—Bankruptcy of partner.....	2876, 2883
—Death of partner.....	2876, 2880-2882
—Destruction of stock.....	2876, 2879
—Expiration of agreed period	2876, 2877
—Interdiction of partner.....	2876, 2883
—Partition of assets, rules applicable	2890
—Renunciation of partner.....	2884-2889
—Seizure of partnership interest	2823
—Stipulation against, effect.....	2887
Time for commencement.....	2853
Trust, capacity to exercise.....	2816-2821
Unauthorized acts of partner, effect	2874

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- PARTNERSHIP**—continued
- Universal partnership
 - Commercial activity, rules governing 2832
 - Creation by written instrument 2834
 - Definition 2829
 - Formation, requisites..... 2834
 - Partnership of profits, scope.... 2830
 - Persons capable of forming..... 2833
 - Registry of articles..... 2834
 - Restriction to particular kinds of property 2829
 - Scope in absence of stipulation 2831
 - Scope permissible.....2829-2831
 - Use of partnership property, rights of partners..... 2870
- PARTY WALLS**
See WALLS IN COMMON
- PASSAGE**
See SERVITUDES
- PASTURAGE**
See SERVITUDES
- PAWN**
See PLEDGE
- PAYMENT**
See also CESSION OF PROPERTY;
COMPENSATION; GIVING IN PAYMENT;
NOVATION; REMISSION; REPETITION;
SUBROGATION
- Alternative obligations.....2067-2075
 - Attaching creditors prejudiced, validity 2149
 - Authority to receive payment
 - Implied from power to sell..... 2146
 - Revocation by acts or events.... 2142
 - Revocation by termination of principal's authority..... 2144
 - Revocation, effect..... 2141
 - Codebtor's right to make..... 2134
 - Contracts for determinate objects
 - Liability for damage or quality2155, 2156
 - Payment by delivery.....2155, 2156
 - Creditor, definition..... 2132
 - Debtor, definition..... 2132
 - Definition 2131
 - Destruction of thing due, manner of payment2151, 2152
 - Existence of debt presupposed.... 2133
 - Expenses of payment..... 2158
 - Imputation of payments.....2163-2166
 - Absence of imputation, debts to which applied..... 2166
 - Application to payment of interest 2164
 - Creditor's right to make..... 2165
 - Debtor's right to make..... 2163
 - Debts bearing interest..... 2164
 - Debts producing rents..... 2164
 - Legal order..... 2166
 - Payment made by surety..... 2206
 - Loan for consumption.....2920-2922
 - Obligee, definition..... 2132
 - Obligor, definition..... 2132
 - Part payment
 - Conjunctive obligations..... 2154
 - Creditor's right to refuse..... 2153
 - Several obligations..... 2154
 - Payment of thing not due...2301-2314
 - Payment prejudicial to seizure, validity 2149
 - Payment to administrators, validity 2145
 - Payment to third persons, cases when valid 2145
 - Payment to unauthorized person
 - Debtor ignorant of revocation of authority 2141
 - Ratification 2140
 - Third person..... 2145
 - Payment under natural obligations, repetition1759, 2133, 2303
 - Performance included..... 2131
 - Persons authorized to receive..... 2140
 - Persons entitled to make..... 2134
 - Persons to whom payment made
 - Attorney of creditor..... 2143
 - Convicts, validity..... 2148
 - Court officers having evidence of debt..... 2145
 - Creditors legally incapable, validity 2147
 - Holder of negotiable instrument 2145
 - Mandatory after revocation of authority 2141
 - Mandatory without authority, ratification 2140
 - Place of payment..... 2157
 - Proof, acknowledgment in authentic act 2237
 - Refusal of payment, rights of debtor 2167
 - Repetition
 - Advance payments..... 2052
 - Payment of thing not due2133, 2302, 2303
 - Payment under natural obligation1759, 2133, 2303
 - Stolen money given in payment 2139
 - Thing of another given in payment 2138
 - Solidary obligations.....2088, 2089
 - Stolen things given in payment... 2139
 - Subrogation2159-2162
 - Surety's right to make..... 2134
 - Tender of payment.....2167-2169
 - Creditor refusing payment, rights of debtor 2167
 - Essential elements..... 2168
 - Real tender, refusal by creditor 2167
 - Tender and consignment, method of making 2169
 - Things belonging to another..2138, 2139
 - Money or other consumable things 2138
 - Nonconsumable things, owner's right to recover..... 2138
 - Stolen money, owner's right to recover 2139
 - Stolen things, owner's right to recover 2139
 - Things given in payment
 - Damage to thing, liability..... 2155
 - Quality to be paid..... 2156
 - Thing other than that due, creditor's right to refuse..... 2150
 - Third persons' right to make..2134-2137
 - Obligations to do not personal to debtor 2137
 - Obligations to do personal to debtor 2136
- PAYMENT OF SUCCESSION DEBTS**
See ADMINISTRATION OF SUCCESSIONS

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- PAYMENT OF THING NOT DUE**
See **PAYMENT; REPETITION**
- PENAL OBLIGATIONS**
See **OBLIGATIONS**
- PERFECT OBLIGATIONS**
See **OBLIGATIONS (Civil obligations)**
- PERFECT USUFRUCT**
See **USUFRUCT**
- PERFORMANCE**
See **PAYMENT; SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE**
- PERSONAL OBLIGATIONS**
See **OBLIGATIONS**
- PERSONAL PROPERTY**
See **MOVABLES**
- PERSONAL SERVITUDES**
See **SERVITUDES**
- PERSONS**
See also **ABSENTEES; DOMICILE; INSANE PERSONS; INTERDICTS; MARRIED WOMEN; MINORS**
- Adults, definition..... 36
Age as affecting capacity..... 34
Age of majority.....34, 37
Alienation of things, power..... 484
Capacity 25
Definition 3556
Distinction of rights, source..... 24
Incapable persons
—Curatorship 32
—Rights 33
Rights 24
- PERSONS INTERPOSED**
See **DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS**
- PHYSICIANS**
Capacity to receive inter vivos or mortis causa..... 1489
Prescription of action for fees... 3538
Privilege for services in last illness 3202
- PLEDGE**
See also **ANTICHRESIS; MORTGAGE**
- Accessory contract..... 1771
Bills of lading, method..... 3158
Bonds, method..... 3158
Cities, authority required..... 3150
Conditional obligation as principal obligation 3137
Conversion by pledgee..... 3173
Credits against another
—Formalities3156, 3158
—Interest accruing, rights of pledgee 3169
—Pledgee's right to collect..... 3170
Debt of third person as principal obligation 3141
Definition 3133
Delivery
—Corporeals 3153
—Incorporeals 3153
—Necessity3152, 3158, 3162
Description of thing pledged..... 3158
Divisibility of pledge..... 3171
Effect against third persons, requisites3156, 3158, 3160
- Expenses of pledgee, reimbursement 3167
Formalities3156, 3158-3162
Fruits and revenues of pledge
—Ownership 3168
—Rights of pledgee..... 3168
Interest accrued on pledge, rights of pledgee 3169
Kinds of pledge..... 3134
Loss or destruction of pledge, liability of creditor..... 3167
Mandataries, authority required to pledge 3149
Mortgage compared..... 3280
Mortgage distinguished..... 3281
Natural obligation as principal obligation 3139
Negotiable instruments, method3156, 3158
Nonnegotiable instruments
—Method 3158
—Notice to debtor.....3158, 3160
Nullity of principal obligation, effect 3138
Obligations securable by
pledge3136-3141
—Conditional obligations..... 3137
—Natural obligations..... 3139
—Obligations other than for payment of money..... 3140
—Third party's obligation..... 3141
Ownership of things pledged
—Acquisition after pledge, effect 3144
—Acquisition by prescription impossible 3175
—Debtor's right of ownership..... 3166
—Determination at time of pledge 3143
Partnership property, pledge by one partner, authority required..... 3151
Pawn, definition..... 3135
Persons capable of pledging.3148-3151
—Mandataries, authority required 3149
—Partners, authority required... 3151
—Personal representatives, authority required 3148
Pledge in favor of bank, proof..... 3159
Privilege of creditor
—Delivery required..... 3162
—Enforcement against third persons, formalities 3158
Privilege of pledgee for expenses of preservation
—Kinds of privileges conferred... 3224
—Privilege on price of sale of thing 3226
—Privilege on thing pledged..... 3225
Privilege of pledgee for payment of debt.....3157, 3220
Proof
—Method3158, 3159
—Pledge in favor of banks..... 3159
Retention by pledgee until payment 3164
Rights conferred to pledgee..... 3142
Sale of pledge to satisfy debt
—Debtor's right to surplus..... 3172
—Pledgee's right to require..... 3165
—Price insufficient, rights of creditor 3172
—Procedure 3165
Several things pledged, recovery of one by debtor..... 3163
Stocks, method of pledging..... 3158
Suretyship as principal obligation.. 3140

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- PLEDGE**—continued
- Surrender of pledge
 - Debtor's right to demand..... 3171
 - Obligation of creditor..... 3164
 - Surrender to prejudice of copledgee's rights 3171
 - Things which may be pledged
 - Corporation property..... 3150
 - Corporeal movables..... 3154
 - Credit against another, formalities 3156
 - Debtor's things..... 3142
 - Encumbered or imperfectly owned things 3142, 3143
 - Incorporeal movables..... 3155
 - Money 3154
 - Partnership property..... 3151
 - Property of municipal corporations 3150
 - Third party's things..... 3145
 - Third person's property
 - Consent of owner required 3145, 3146
 - Debtor's right to reclaim..... 3147
 - Right of pledgee..... 3147
 - Title acquired after pledge, effect 3144
 - Warehouse receipts, method of pledging 3158
 - Writing required..... 3158
- POSSESSION**
- See also **ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION; OCCUPANCY; OWNERSHIP**
- Acquisition of possession
 - Corporations, possession required 3440
 - Corporeal possession as requisite 3436
 - Degree of possession required. 3437
 - Intention to possess as owner as requisite 3436, 3441, 3446
 - Interdicts 3439
 - Minors 3439
 - Possession acquired through others 3438, 3445
 - Possession of part as possession of whole 3437
 - Precarious possessor..... 3441, 3446
 - Bad faith possessor
 - Definition 3452
 - Ownership, right to acquire by prescription 3454
 - Possessory action, right to institute 3454
 - Rights conferred..... 3454
 - Civil possession, definition... 3429, 3431
 - Constructive possession..... 3433
 - Continuance of acquired possession 3442
 - Corporeal possession as requisite for acquisition..... 3436
 - Corporeals, application of principle 3432
 - Definition 3426
 - Existence separate from ownership 496, 3435
 - Fruits and revenues, ownership
 - Bad faith possessor..... 502
 - Good faith possessor..... 502, 3453
 - Good faith possessor
 - Definition 503, 3451
 - Expenses of possessor, reimbursement 3453
 - Fruits and revenues, ownership 502, 3453
 - Ownership, right to acquire by prescription 3454
 - Possessory action, right to bring 3454
 - Rights conferred..... 3453, 3454
 - Improvements by possessor, ownership 508
 - Incorporeals, application of principle 3432
 - Insane persons, mode of acquiring 3439
 - Intention to possess as requisite for acquisition
 - Possession acquired through others 3438, 3445, 3446
 - Possession by owner..... 3436
 - Precarious possession, effect..... 3441
 - Intention to retain..... 3443-3446
 - Possession acquired through others 3445, 3446
 - Presumption 3443
 - Revocation of intention, effect 3444
 - Sufficiency of intention..... 3444
 - Interdicts, mode of acquiring..... 3439
 - Kinds of possession..... 3427
 - Loss of possession..... 3447-3449
 - Abandonment 3448
 - Actual possession, failure to exercise 3444
 - Eviction 3449
 - Loss with consent of possessor.. 3448
 - Loss without consent of possessor 3449
 - Transfer of possession..... 3448
 - Usurpation by another..... 3444-3449
 - Minors, mode of acquiring possession 3439
 - Natural possession, definition 3428, 3430
 - Ownership
 - Existence separate from possession 496, 3435
 - Presumption 3454
 - Relation to possession 496, 3434, 3435
 - Part possession as possession of whole 3437
 - Possession through another..... 3433
 - Possessors for others, change of intention to possess in own name, effect 3446
 - Possessory action..... 3454-3456
 - Ownership as matter at issue.... 3455
 - Prescription 3456, 3536, 3537
 - Precarious possessor
 - Definition 3556
 - Legal possession, right to acquire 3441
 - Property to which applicable..... 3432
 - Quasi possession, definition..... 3432
 - Requisites of possession..... 3436
 - Retention of possession
 - Intention as requisite..... 3442-3446
 - Presumption of continuance..... 3443
 - Sufficiency of intention..... 3444
 - Rights implied..... 3434
 - Rights of possessors..... 502, 3450, 3453, 3454
 - Usurpation by another, effect.... 3444

POSSESSORY ACTION

See **POSSESSION**

POSTHUMOUS CHILDREN

 - Appointment of curator before birth 252
 - Capacity to inherit..... 958, 960

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

POSTHUMOUS CHILDREN—continued	
Curator as undertutor.....	252
Tutorship	252
POTESTATIVE CONDITIONS	
See CONTRACTS; OBLIGATIONS	
POWER OF ATTORNEY	
See MANDATE	
PRECARIOUS POSSESSOR	
See POSSESSION; ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION	
PREDIAL SERVITUDES	
See SERVITUDES	
PRESCRIPTION	
See ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION; LIBERATIVE PRESCRIPTION	
PRESUMPTIONS	
See also PROOF	
Acceptance of	
community	2412, 2417, 2419
Community character of effects of married persons.....	2405
Community of acquets and gains	2332, 2399
Definition	2284
Good faith possession.....	3481
Legal presumptions.....	2285-2287
—Definition	2285
—Proof against, admissibility.....	2287
—Proof dispensed with.....	2287
Legitimacy	184-190
Nullity as presumption of law.....	2285
Ownership of new works.....	506
Payment of interest.....	2925
Possession as owner.....	3488
Prescription as legal presumption	2285
Presumptions of fact	
—Discretion of court.....	2288
—Proof, sufficiency of evidence....	2288
Redhibitory vices.....	2530
Remission of obligation, presumption in favor.....	2200, 2202
Res judicata as	
presumption	2285, 2286
Simple presumptions as proof.....	2288
Simulation	2480
Suretyship, contract not presumed	3039
Survivorship	936-939
—Age considered.....	938
—Determination by circumstances of fact	936
—Determination in absence of factual circumstances	937-939
—Sex considered.....	939
Warranty of title and against eviction	2501
PRIVATE ACTS	
Acknowledgment, effect.....	2242
Acts that may be executed.....	2240
Disavowal of signature	
—Duty of parties.....	2244
—Proof	2245
Effect as between the parties.....	2242
Effect, state law governing.....	10
Force and effect	
—Acknowledged or authenticated act	2242
—Proof between the parties.....	2238
—Transfers of immovables.....	2246
—Transfers of movables.....	2247
Proof between the parties	
—Terms foreign to disposition....	2238
—Terms having reference to disposition	2238
Registry	
—Acknowledgment before registry	2253, 2261
—Effect of registry against third persons	2253, 2262
—Method of registry.....	2253, 2260
—Procedure	3348, 3367
—Requirements as to form.....	2241
Sale or exchange of immovables	
—Registration, necessity.....	2246
—Validity against good faith purchasers	2246
Sale or exchange of movables	
—Delivery of possession, necessity	2247
—Validity against good faith purchasers	2247
Signature	
—Disavowal by defendant.....	2244
—Proof on disavowal.....	2245
—Sufficiency	2241
PRIVILEGES	
See also MORTGAGE; RECORDERS; REGISTRY	
Agricultural products, privilege of vendor, rank and duration.....	3227
Application, restriction.....	3185
Architect's privilege on immovables	3249
Artisan's privilege on movable made	3217
Assignment of credit, effect.....	2645
Boarding house keepers.....	3211-3213
Captain's privilege for freight.....	3246
Carrier's privilege on thing carried	3217
Charges against succession, preference over debts of deceased.....	3276
Concurrent privileges, payment....	3188
Consignee's privilege	
—Extent of privilege.....	3247
—Failure of consignee, effect.....	3248
Consignor's privilege on merchandise shipped	3248
Contractor employed by usufructuary	596-598
Contractors' and materialmen's privilege	2772, 3249
—Contracts exceeding \$500, formalities	2775
—Contracts less than \$500, formalities	2776
—Extension of privilege to land and buildings	3249
Creditors' privilege after cession of property	2177
Creditors' rights in property of debtor	3183
Crop privileges	
—Farm worker's privilege for wages	3217
—Furnisher of farm supplies.....	3217
—Lessor's privilege.....	3217, 3259
—Overseer's privilege for salaries	3217
Debtor's rights on property of creditor	3182-3184
Definition	3186
Depositor's privilege	
—Alienation of deposit, effect.....	3223

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

PRIVILEGES—continued

—Privilege on price of thing deposited2962, 3217, 3223
 —Privilege on thing deposited..... 3222
 Dowry, privilege of wife for return
 —General privilege on movables2376, 2377, 3191, 3252
 —Things subject to privilege..... 3215
 Erasure of privileges.....3371-3385
 —Absence of creditor, procedure3379, 3380
 —Certificate of cancellation by notary3374
 —Debtor's right to release upon payment 3376
 —Debts evidenced by negotiable notes, partial erasure.....3382, 3383
 —Judgment ordering erasure..... 3372
 —Notation by recorder..... 3385
 —Partial erasures.....3377, 3378, 3382, 3383
 —Presentation of instruments operating release 3373
 —Privileges founded on acts under private signature..... 3375
 Expenses of last sickness3191, 3199-3204
 —Amount, judicial determination 3203
 —Chronic sickness, determination of expenses 3200
 —Definition 3199
 —General privilege on movables.. 3191
 —General privilege on movables and immovables 3252
 —Items granted privilege..... 3202
 —Last sickness of children..... 3204
 —Maximum period covered..... 3201
 Expenses of preservation.....3217, 3224-3226
 —Kinds of privileges conferred.... 3224
 —Privilege on price of sale of thing3217, 3226
 —Right of retention until payment 3225
 Extension of privileges..... 3185
 Extinguishment, methods..... 3277
 Factor's privilege.....3247, 3248
 —Extent of privilege..... 3247
 —Failure of factor, effect..... 3248
 Farm worker's privilege on crop.... 3217
 Funeral charges.....3191-3194
 —Definition 3192
 —General privilege on movables.... 3191
 —General privilege on movables and immovables 3252
 —Maximum amount 3194
 —Reduction 3193
 Furnisher of farm supplies, privilege on crop 3217
 General privileges on movables3191-3215
 Goods and merchandise
 —Privilege of consignee..... 3247
 —Privilege of consignor..... 3248
 Immovables3249-3251, 3399
 Implied privileges, validity..... 3185
 Innkeeper's privilege.....3217, 3232-3236
 —Debts covered by privilege3217, 3233
 —Extent of privilege.....3233, 3234
 —General privilege on movables.. 3191
 —Movables subject to privilege3217, 3234
 —Procedure for enforcement..... 3236

—Sale of effects, procedure..... 3236
 —Supplies, sums for which privilege granted3191, 3211, 3213
 Kinds of privileges..... 3190
 Law charges.....3191, 3195-3198
 —Administration costs..... 3197
 —Attorney fees..... 3197
 —Costs for which privilege given3196-3198
 —Costs not taxed in suit..... 3198
 —Costs taxed in suit..... 3197
 —Definition 3195
 —General privilege on movables 3191
 —General privilege on movables and immovables 3252
 —Scope of privilege.....3196-3198
 Lawful cause of preference..... 3184
 Lessor's privilege.....3218, 3219
 —Enforcement 3219
 —Right of detention..... 3218
 Maritime privileges.....3237-3248
 —Crew's privilege on vessel for wages 2755
 —Debts for which privilege granted3237, 3246
 —In general..... 3237
 —Master's privilege on vessel for wages 2755
 —Privileges against cargo..... 3246
 —Privileges against ships.....3237-3245
 —Sale of ship, enforcement against purchases3239-3245
 Mechanic's privilege on immovables 3249
 Mechanic's privilege on movables repaired 3217
 Moneys advanced for plantation supplies 3217
 Movables and immovables...3252, 3253
 Movables insufficient to discharge debts
 —Deficiency from immovables3266, 3267
 —Rank of privileges..... 3255
 Novation of principal obligation2195, 2196
 Overseer's privilege on crop..... 3217
 Pledgee's privilege for payment of debt3157, 3217, 3220, 3221
 Privileges of equal rank, payment 3188
 Privileges on particular movables3216-3236
 Property liable for debts.....3182, 3183
 Property subject to privileges..... 3189
 Rank3254-3270
 —Agricultural producer's privilege 3227
 —Carrier's privilege.....3217, 3265
 —Charges against successions..... 3276
 —Clerks' and secretaries' privileges3191, 3214
 —Consignee's privilege..... 3247
 —Crop privileges..... 3217
 —Depositor's privilege.....3260, 3261
 —Dowry privilege of wife...3191, 3252
 —Expenses of last illness3191, 3254, 3258
 —Expenses of preservation3191, 3254, 3262
 —Factors privilege..... 3247
 —Farm laborer's privilege..... 3217
 —Funeral charges...3191, 3254, 3257, 3261-3264, 3267, 3276
 —Furnishers of farm supplies..... 3217
 —General privileges on movables 3191
 —In general.....3187, 3188

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

PRIVILEGES—continued

—Innkeeper's privilege.....	3264
—Law charges 3191, 3254, 3264, 3276	
—Lessor's privilege on crops	3217, 3259
—Lessor's privilege on movables	3256-3260, 3263
—Maritime privileges.....	3237, 3238
—Materialmen's privilege.....	3267, 3269
—Mechanic's privilege.....	3267, 3269
—Movable and immovable privileges	3269, 3270
—Movable privileges when no special privileges	3254
—Movable privileges when property insufficient	3255
—Movable privileges when property sufficient	3254
—Movable privileges when special privileges present.....	3255
—Overseer's privilege.....	3217
—Privileges on movables and immovables	3269, 3270
—Retailers' privilege.....	3191
—Supplies and provisions..	3191, 3214
—Teachers' and preceptors' privilege	3191
—Vendor's privilege on immovables	3251, 3268, 3269
—Vendor's privilege on movables	3263, 3267
—Wages of servants.....	3191
—Widow's homestead	3252, 3254, 3276
—Workmen's privilege.....	3267-3269
Registry	
—Architect's privilege.....	3272
—Contractor's privilege.....	3272
—Creditor's claims in separation of patrimony	3275
—Duties of recorders.....	3386-3396
—Effective date against third persons.....	3273, 3275
—Effective date between parties	3274, 3275
—Laborer's privilege for wages...	3272
—Materialmen's privilege.....	3272
—Necessity for effect as to third persons	3347
—Peremption	3369
—Place of registry.....	3274
—Privileges effective without registry	3276
—Procedure	3368
—Reinscription, necessity and effect	3369
—Unrecorded privileges, effect...	3274
—Vendor's privilege on immovables	3271
Reinscription after ten years, necessity and effect.....	3369
Retailers' privilege for supplies of provisions	3191, 3208, 3209
—General privilege on movables..	3191
—Prescription of privilege.....	3209
—Retail dealers, definition.....	3208
Right of pursuit.....	3399
Salaries of clerks and secretaries	3191, 3214
—Amount for which privilege given	3214
—General privilege on movables	3191, 3214
—General privilege on movables and immovables	3252

Seamen's privilege for wages.....	2755	
Ships and vessels		
—Captain's privilege for freight....	3246	
—Captain's privilege on cargo.....	3246	
—Construction and repair.....	2777, 3237	
—Debts for which privilege granted	3237	
—Effect against purchasers of ship	3239-3245	
—Enforcement against third purchasers	3239-3245	
—Extent of privilege.....	3239-3244	
—Extinction for failure to enforce	3242-3244	
—Forced sale of ship, enforcement against purchaser	3240	
—In general	3237	
—Peremption	3242-3244	
—Prescription	3237	
—Rank of privileges.....	3237, 3238	
—Sale of ship while in port, enforcement against purchaser.....	3242, 3243	
—Sale of ship while on voyage, enforcement against purchaser..	3244	
—Voyage, definition.....	3245	
Supplies to plantations, privilege on crop	3217	
Teachers and preceptors		
—General privilege on movables..	3191	
—Privilege enjoyed.....	3212	
—Sums for which privilege granted	3213	
Vendor's privilege on immovables		3249-3251
—Immovables by destination.....	3250	
—Rank among sellers.....	3251	
Vendor's privilege on movables		3217, 3227-3231
—Agricultural products, duration	3227	
—Confusion of thing with those of buyer, effect.....	3230, 3231	
—Duration	3227	
—Peremption	3227	
—Purchaser in possession required	3227	
—Restitution of thing sold...3229-3231		
—Sale of property in mass, loss of privilege	3228	
Wages of servants.....3191, 3205-3207		
—Definition	3205	
—Demand for wages.....	3206	
—General privilege on movables..	3191	
—General privilege on movables and immovables	3252	
—Past due wages.....	3207	
—Prescription of privilege.....	3206	
—Servants deferred.....	3205	
Wholesaler's privilege for supplies of provisions		3210
Widow's homestead.....		3252
Workmen employed by usufructuary, privilege on buildings.....		596-598
Workmen's privilege on immovables		3249

PROBATE OF TESTAMENT

See TESTAMENT (Proof)

PROCURATION

See MANDATE

PROHIBITED SUBSTITUTIONS

See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS;
TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- PROMISSORY NOTES**
See **COMMERCIAL PAPER**
- PROMULGATION OF LAWS**
See **LAW**
- PROOF**
See also **AUTHENTIC ACTS; PRIVATE ACTS**
- Accounts of succession curator... 1191
 Acknowledgment of payment..... 2237
 Authentic acts as
 proof2236-2238, 2242
 Authenticated copies as evidence.. 2270
 Books of merchants as evidence... 2248
 Certified copies of authentic acts as
 evidence 2268
 Certified copies of lost instruments as
 evidence 2269
 Change of domicile42, 43
 Commencement of proof..... 2238
 Communications between attorney and
 client, admissibility in evidence 2283
 Competency of witnesses
 —Attorney at law..... 2283
 —Interested parties..... 2282
 Confession of parties.....2290, 2291
 —Extra judicial, admissibility..... 2290
 —Judicial, force and effect..... 2291
 Contracts
 —Commutative nature..... 1770
 —Consent1766, 1797-1818
 Conventional interest, testimonial proof,
 admissibility 2924
 Copies as proof of acts.....2267-2270
 —Copies of existing
 originals2267, 2268
 —Copies of lost originals..... 2270
 Counter letters
 —Effect as to creditors and
 purchasers 2239
 —Validity 2239
 Fraud1848, 1849
 Good faith possession..... 3481
 Illegitimate filiation..... 197
 Incapacity sufficient for
 interdiction 393
 Insolvency, use of debtor as
 witness 1985
 Interruption of prescription
 —Judgments 2278
 —Obligations of party deceased. 2278
 Inventory of succession effects... 1111
 Latent defects in thing sold..... 2522
 Laws, promulgation..... 6
 Legal presumptions..... 2287
 Legitimate filiation.....193-196
 Lost instruments, proof of
 contents2279, 2280
 Mandate
 —Acceptance by mandatary..... 2990
 —Verbal mandate..... 2992
 Marginal notes by creditor as
 evidence 2250
 Married woman's authority to
 contract 1786
 Maternal descent..... 212
 Memoranda by creditor as
 evidence 2250
 Mental incapacity..... 393
 Necessary deposit..... 2964
 Novation2190, 2194
 Obligations
 —Instruments evidencing obligation to
 pay money 2243
 —Payment or execution, burden of
 proving 2232
 —Rules governing proof.....2233-2274
 Obligations of third persons..... 2278
 Parol evidence
 —Cases where not admissible..... 2278
 —Enlargement or restriction of written
 acts 2276
 —Lost instruments, proof of
 contents2279, 2280
 —Money agreements..... 2277
 —Movable property agreements... 2277
 —Promise to pay debt of third
 person 2278
 —Renunciation of prescription..... 2278
 —Simulated acts..... 2239
 Paternal descent.....208-211
 Payment of obligations.....2232, 2237
 Pledge3158-3162
 Possession as owner...3488, 3489, 3492
 Presumptions of fact..... 2288
 Presumptions of law..... 2287
 Private acts as proof..... 2238
 Private records as evidence..... 2249
 Recognitive and confirmative
 acts2271-2274
 —Donations inter vivos, confirmation by
 donor2273
 —Donations inter vivos, confirmation by
 heirs 2274
 —Effect as to third persons..... 2272
 —Originals, necessity of exhibiting 2271
 —Requisites of acts..... 2272
 —Validity 2272
 Redhibitory vices.....2530
 Remission of obligation.....2200, 2202
 Renunciation of prescription,
 obligations, evidenced by
 written instruments..... 2278
 Revival of judgments..... 2278
 Revival of obligations of party
 deceased 2278
 Signatures to private acts...2244, 2245
 Simulated sales..... 2480
 Term of obligation, presumption... 2053
 Testimonial proof
 —Interest rates..... 2924
 —Necessary deposit..... 2964
 Use of servitudes..... 804
 Usury, evidence admissible..... 2924
 Verbal contracts affecting movables
 —Contracts over five hundred
 dollars 2277
 —Contracts under five hundred
 dollars 2277
 Verbal sale of immovables...2275, 2440
 Verbal sale of movables..... 2441
- PROOF OF MATERNITY**
See **PARENTAL FILIATION; LEGITIMATE FILIATION**
- PROOF OF OBLIGATIONS**
See **OBLIGATIONS**
- PROOF OF PATERNITY**
See **PARENTAL FILIATION**
- PROOF OF TESTAMENT**
See **TESTAMENT**
- PROPERTY**
See **THINGS**

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

PROVISIONAL POSSESSION

See also ABSENTEES

Absence requirements	
—Death of absentee presumable, effect	60
—Disappearance for five years, effect	57
—Disappearance for seven years, effect	58
Absolute possession	
—Reappearance of absentee, effect	73
—Right to demand	70
—Time when demandable	70
Alienation of immovables, right of possessor	69
Appraisal of condition of immovables	67
Causes for demanding	58-61
Community of acquets and gains, continuance by spouse	64
Death of absentee	
—Opening of succession	71
—Restoration of estate to succession	71
Definition	65
Discharge of sureties	70
Effects included	57
Inventory of effects, persons required to make	66
Liability of possessors	
—Damage to property	65
—Fruits and revenues	68
Mortgage of immovables, right of possessor	69
Persons entitled to possession	
—Forced heirs	63
—Presumptive heirs	57
—Testamentary heirs or legatees	62
—Universal heirs	63
Portion of property, right to demand	70
Powers of possessor	69
Presumptive heirs' right to demand	57, 58
Reappearance of absentee	
—Effect on absolute possession	73
—Effect on provisional possession	72
—Restitution of fruits, liability of possessor	68
—Restitution of property, right to claim	73
Restitution of property	
—Absentee's right to claim on return	73
—Descendants of absentee, right to claim	74
Sale of movables and reinvestment price	66
Security for administration	65
Security from presumptive heir	57
Spouse's right to prevent	64
Succession of absentee	
—Provisional opening	62
—Time of opening	71

PUBLIC DOMAIN

See THINGS

PUBLIC POLICY

Contracts in derogation	11, 12
Effect on obligations	1758
Effect on validity of laws	19

PUBLIC SALE

See also JUDICIAL SALE

Adjudication as completion of sale	2608
Adjudication to highest bidder	2607
Adjudication to persons present or represented	2615
Adjudication to persons without authority, effect	2615
Conditions of sale, announcement	2606
Definition	2601
Failure to comply with bid, resale	2611, 2612
Forced sale, definition	2602
Immovables	
—Act of sale, time allowed for making	2610
—Delivery, time for making	2610
—Payment, time for making	2610
Informalities in public sales, prescription	3543
Method of making	2605-2607
Offer for sale, method of making	2606
Payment by indorsed notes	2613, 2614
—Indorsers' not suitable to seller or auctioneer, effect	2613
—Purchaser's duty to supply indorsers	2613
—Seller's refusal to accept indorsers, liability for damages	2614
Payment, cash sales	2609
Persons capable of making	2605
Resale for noncompliance with bid	2611
—First purchaser's liability for deficiency	2611
—First purchaser's right to bid	2612
—First purchaser's right to excess	2611
—Procedure	2611
Retention by auctioneer until payment of price	2609
Rules applicable	2604
Seller prohibited from making	2605
Time when completed	2608
Transfer of ownership	2608
Unauthorized bidding for another	2615
Voluntary sale, definition	2602

Q

QUARRIES

See USUFRUCT

QUASI CONTRACTS

See also CONTRACTS; MANAGEMENT OF ANOTHER'S AFFAIRS

Acts from which arising	2294
Capacity of parties	2300
Definition	2293
Kinds	2294

QUASI OFFENSES

See OFFENSES AND QUASI OFFENSES

R

REAL OBLIGATIONS

See OBLIGATIONS

REAL PROPERTY

See IMMOVABLES

REAL SERVITUDES

See SERVITUDES

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

RECIPROCAL TESTAMENT

See TESTAMENT

RECOGNITIVE ACTS

See PROOF

RECONDUCTION

See LEASE OF THINGS

RECORDATION

See REGISTRY

RECORDERS

See also REGISTRY

Bond required, amount..... 3395
Certificates as to inscription, duty
to supply..... 3393
Delays for registering acts..... 3392
Fees
—Amount 3396
—Prescription 3538
Liability
—Bond required..... 3395
—Erroneous certificates issued... 3394
—Failure to record..... 3394
Method of recording acts..... 3393
Order of recordation..... 3393
Prescription of fees..... 3538
Registers to be kept.....3388-3391

RECOVERY OF PAYMENT

See PAYMENT; REPETITION

REDEMPTION

See also SALE; ANNUITIES

Accession to thing subject to
redemption
—Ownership when separable..... 2576
—Rights of seller when
inseparable 2576
Augmentation at purchaser's expense,
right to indemnity..... 2577
Creditors of seller, right to
redeem 2585
Definition 2567
Depreciation or impairment of
things sold, persons bearing loss 2578
Discussion, buyer's right to plead
against creditors of seller... 2574
Expenses of buyer,
reimbursement 2587
Expenses of preservation of thing,
reimbursement to buyer..... 2587
Fruits and revenues
—Ownership after redemption... 2586
—Ownership pending redemption.. 2575
Heirs of purchaser, individual
redemption 2584
Heirs of seller, right to redeem... 2581
Incumbrances created by buyer,
effect as to persons redeeming.. 2588
Joinder of parties, purchaser's
right to require..... 2582
Joint coproprietors selling individually,
right to individual redemption.. 2583
Joint vendors, right to separate
redemption 2580
Lapse of time for redemption,
rights of purchaser to thing
sold 2570
Lease on things sold, rights of
purchaser 2742
Mortgages created by purchaser
—Effect as to mortgages..... 2588
—Effect as to person redeeming...2588

Persons against whom exercised,
second purchaser..... 2572
Prescription by buyer against true
owner 2573
Prescription of action 2570, 2571, 2596
Repairs by buyer, reimbursement 2587
Resolution of sales..... 2566
Rights of purchaser.....2573-2577
Rights of seller to fruits..... 2586
Subrogation of purchaser to rights
of seller 2573
Time limit..... 2568
—Application against minors..... 2571
—Judge's power to extend..... 2569
—Reduction of time when
excessive 2568
Undivided interest owner purchasing
entirety, effect on seller's right to
redeem 2579

REDHIBITION

See also SALE; WARRANTY AGAINST
VICES AND DEFECTS

Declaration of seller as to quality
of object, grounds for
redhibition 2529
Definition 2520
Destruction of thing sold
—Destruction by fortuitous event
after suit, liability of seller... 2533
—Destruction by fortuitous event prior
to suit, liability of purchaser... 2533
—Destruction due to vice, liability
of seller..... 2532
—Liability of parties.....2532, 2533
Existence of vice before sale
—Burden of proof..... 2530
—Presumption as to existence... 2530
False declaration of quality of
object 2547
Fraud on part of seller, liability
for damages..... 2547
Judicial sale.....2537, 2619
Matched things..... 2540
Redhibitory action
—Animals, in general.....2524, 2528
—Parties defendant..... 2539
—Parties plaintiff..... 2538
—Prescription2534, 2535
—Prescription when seller in bad
faith 2546
—Time for commencement..... 2536
Redhibitory vices
—Animals, kinds.....2524, 2525
—Apparent defects excluded..... 2521
—Inanimate things..... 2523
—Latent defects known to buyer
excluded 2522
Reduction of price
—Alternative remedy..... 2543
—Judge's power to decree..... 2543
Seller in bad faith, liability..... 2545
Seller in good faith, liability..... 2531

REDUCTION OF PRICE

See SALE; WARRANTY AGAINST VICES
AND DEFECTS

REGISTRY

See also MORTGAGE; PRIVILEGES;
RECORDERS

Authentic acts affecting immovables
—Deposit for record, effect..... 2252
—Duty to record.....2251, 2255

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- REGISTRY—continued
- Effect of registry as against third persons, time of taking effect 2264
 - Notary's duty to cause registration 2251, 2255
 - Procedure 3348, 3366
 - Recorder's duty to register, method and order..... 2252
 - Registration on notarial certificate, formalities 2259
 - Time allowed for registration.. 2255
 - Authentic copies, cases when permitted, method 2263
 - Building contracts.....2775, 2777
 - Certificates of registry, recorder's duty to supply..... 3393
 - Definitive judgments
 - Effect as to third persons, time of taking effect..... 2266
 - Failure to register, effect as to original parties..... 2266
 - Place of registry..... 2265
 - Delays in registry..... 3392
 - Omission of registry, liability of recorder 3394
 - Donations inter vivos
 - Duty to register.....1554-1557
 - Office for registry, establishment 3386, 3387
 - Persons charged with registry 1555, 1556
 - Procedure 3368
 - Time allowed for registry..... 1554
 - Want of registry, persons entitled to plead 1557
 - Effect as to third persons 2246, 2254, 2262
 - Effective date of registry 2254, 2264, 2266
 - Erroneous certificate of mortgages, liability 3394
 - Fees of recorder..... 3396
 - Foreign testaments..... 1688
 - Judgments, procedure..... 3366
 - Legal mortgages, reinscription... 3369
 - Marriage contracts affecting immovables
 - Effect as to third persons, time of taking effect..... 2266
 - Failure to register, effect as between original parties..... 2266
 - Place of registry..... 2265
 - Method 3393
 - Mortgages
 - Absentee's mortgage on property of curator 3354, 3357
 - Adjudication made to parents of minor..... 3353, 3357
 - Effect of registry..... 3357
 - Erasure 3371-3385
 - Inscription on same day, rank.. 3358
 - Insolvency of debtor as affecting registry 3359-3362
 - Insolvent successions, registry after opening..... 3363
 - Interdict's mortgage on property of curator 3354, 3357
 - Intermeddler's mortgage. 3355, 3357
 - Married woman's mortgage on husband's property..... 3349, 3357
 - Method and procedure..... 3348-3357
 - Minor's mortgage against parent's property 3350, 3357
 - Minor's mortgage against property of stepfather 3352, 3357
 - Minor's mortgage against tutor's property 3351, 3357
 - Mortgage of surviving partner in community..... 3356, 3357
 - Necessity as between parties... 3344
 - Necessity for effect as to third persons 3342, 3347
 - Office for registry, establishment 3386, 3387
 - Peremption 3369
 - Persons bound without registry 3344
 - Place 3346, 3347
 - Procedure 3366, 3367
 - Registry after failure of debtor, effect..... 3362
 - Registry before failure of debtor, effect..... 3359-3361
 - Reinscription, necessity and effect 3369
 - Surviving spouse's mortgage 3356, 3357
 - Order of registry..... 2254, 2258, 3393
 - Paraphing of registers..... 3389-3391
 - Partnership articles
 - Method, duties of recorder..... 2848
 - Ordinary partnership..... 2836
 - Particular partnership..... 2836
 - Partnership in commendam 2845-2848
 - Universal partnership..... 2834
 - Private acts 2260
 - Acknowledgment before registry 2253
 - Acknowledgment of signatures, necessity 2261
 - Effect of registry against third persons 2253, 2442
 - Method of registry..... 2253, 2260
 - Procedure 3348, 3367
 - Registry in full required..... 2260
 - Privileges effective without registry 3276
 - Privileges on immovables... 3271-3276
 - Architect's privilege..... 3272
 - Contractor's privilege..... 3272
 - Effective date against third persons 3273, 3275
 - Effective date between parties 3274, 3275
 - Erasure 3371-3385
 - Laborer's privilege for wages... 3272
 - Materialmen's privilege..... 3272
 - Necessity for effect as to third persons 3347
 - Office for registry, establishment 3386, 3387
 - Peremption of registry..... 3369
 - Place of registry..... 3274, 3347
 - Procedure 3368
 - Reinscription, necessity and effect 3369
 - Unrecorded privileges, effect..... 3274
 - Vendor's privilege..... 3271
 - Proof of registry..... 2256, 2257
 - Public nature of records..... 2257
 - Recorder's bond, amount..... 3395
 - Recorder's duties..... 2256-2258
 - Issuance of certificates of registration 2256, 2257
 - Issuance of copies of originals recorded 2267
 - Registers to be kept by recorders 3388-3391
 - Reinscription 3369

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

REGISTRY —continued	
Separation of patrimony, preservation of creditor's claims.....	3275
Sheriff sales	
—Effect as to third parties, time of taking effect.....	2266
—Failure to register, effect as between original parties.....	2266
—Place of registry.....	2265
Ship mortgages.....	3305
REMISSION	
Acceptance by debtor presumed..	2201
Conventional remission, definition	2199
Creditor's right to revoke.....	2201
Debtor discharged, effect as to surety	2205
Payment by surety	
—Discharge of cosureties.....	2206
—Discharge of debtor.....	2205
—Imputation to principal debt....	2206
Pledged article remitted, effect....	2204
Solidary obligations	
—Remission as to one obligor.....	2203
—Remission by one creditor.....	2089
Surety discharged, effect as to debtor and cosureties.....	2205
Surrender of copy of authentic act, presumption of remission..	2202
Surrender of private act, presumption of remission.....	2200
Tacit remission, definition.....	2199
REMUNERATIVE DONATIONS	
See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS	
RENT	
See also ANNUITIES; LEASE IN GENERAL; LEASE OF THINGS	
Antichresis distinguished.....	2018
Charge against land.....	2787
Definition	2017, 2779
Duration of contract.....	2780
Effect against third parties.....	2786
Essential elements.....	2780
Interest due for delay in payment	1944
Kinds	2778
Lease distinguished.....	2780, 2782
Leased lands, payment.....	2702
Loss or destruction of property	
—Partial destruction, reduction of rent.....	2785
—Total destruction, liability of parties	2785
Mortgageability of rent.....	2792
Mortgage of rentor for payment of rent, enforcement.....	2791
Nature of contract.....	2782
Obligations of rentee.....	2784, 2787
Ownership of rented land....	2782, 2784
Passage with immovable.....	2017
Payments, movable nature.....	474
Personal obligation of rentee, extent	2787
Prescription of arrearages.....	3538
Preservation of land for rent....	2784
Real obligation.....	2012, 2786
Redemption	
—Redeemable nature of contract	2788
—Time during which exercised....	2788
—Value of redemption.....	2789, 2790
Rules governing.....	2783
Sale distinguished.....	2781, 2782
Security for payment of rent.....	2791
Warranties	2782
RENT CHARGE	
See RENT	
REPEAL OF LAWS	
See LAW	
REPETITION	
See also PAYMENT	
Advance payment.....	2052
Alienation by creditor, liability	
—Creditor in bad faith.....	2313
—Creditor in good faith.....	2313
Bad faith payees, liability.....	2311-2313
Creditor in bad faith	
—Alienation of thing, liability....	2313
—Liability for interest.....	2311
—Liability for loss.....	2312
Expense of payee.....	2314
Immovables paid by mistake	
—Creditor's liability for loss or destruction	2312
—Creditor's liability for value....	2312
—Restitution in kind.....	2312
Loss or destruction of thing, liability	
Movables paid by mistake	2312
—Creditor's liability for loss or destruction	2312
—Creditor's liability for value....	2312
—Restitution in kind.....	2312
Obligation of restitution.....	2301
Payment of debt of another.....	2310
Payment of thing not due	
—Creditor's duty of restitution	2133, 2301
—Debtor's right to reclaim.....	2302
—Payment under natural obligation	2133
Payment under agreement with suspensive condition.....	
Payment under contract with terms	2309
Payment under natural obligation	2303
Payment under obligation extinguishable by	
exception	2306, 2307
Payment under void title.....	2305
Restitution in kind, cases when required	
Right to restitution.....	2302, 2303
Thing not due, definition....	2304, 2305
Transfer of things by payee, liability	
REPRESENTATION	2313
See SUCCESSIONS	
RES JUDICATA	
Cases where applicable.....	2286
Compromise	3078
Definition	3556
Legal presumption.....	2285
Requirements	2286
RESOLUTORY CONDITIONS	
See OBLIGATIONS	
RESPITE	
Cession of property preceding, debtor's right to claim respite..	
Conditional respite, effect.....	3097
Creditors' meeting.....	3094
—Duration	3089, 3090
—Duration	3090

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

RESPITE—continued	
—Manner of holding.....	3089
Definition	3084
Effect on property of debtor.....	3093
Exempt creditors	
—Married women.....	3095
—Minors	3095
Privileged creditors.....	3095
Forced respite	
—Cases when required.....	3086
—Creditors' meeting.....	3089, 3090
—Definition	3085
—Exempt creditors.....	3095
—Failure of debtor to give security, effect	3093
—Homologation of contract, necessity	3091
—Majority of creditors requiring	3086
—Nonassenting creditors, rights..	3093
—Nonresident creditors, representation	3088
—Opposition to homologation.....	3092
—Procedure for obtaining.....	3087-3093
—Requisites for obtaining.....	3087-3092
—Security for payment.....	3093
—Time for obtaining.....	3096
Hypothecation of debtor's property	3093
Kinds	3085
Partial respite, effect.....	3094
Refusal by creditors, effect.....	3098
Voluntary respite, definition.....	3085
 RESPONDENTIA	
See BOTTOMRY AND RESPONDENTIA	
 REVOCATORY ACTION	
See also FRAUD	
Acts in fraud of creditors	
—Definition	1984, 1985
—Giving in payment.....	2658
Acts made prior to accrual or creditor's right.....	1993
Acts not subject to action.....	1991-1993
Acts preferring certain creditors..	1983
Acts subject to revocation.....	1969, 1989
Bad faith essential.....	1978
Contracts in usual course of business	1986
Creditors' right to annul fraudulent acts	1970
—Creditors of unliquidated claims	1972
—Judgment creditors.....	1972
Defendant not party to liquidation suit, defense.....	1976
Discussion of debtor's property....	1973
Gratuitous contracts.....	1980
Injury to creditor essential.....	1978
Insolvency of debtor prerequisite..	1971
Joinder of actions to annul and liquidate	1975
Judgment, effect.....	1977
Liquidation of debt, necessity.....	1972
Money payments.....	1986
Onerous contracts when parties in bad faith.....	1982
Onerous contracts with innocent third party.....	1979, 1981
Payment by debtor during action..	1974
Payment of debts not due.....	1988
Personal contracts.....	1992
Prescription of action.....	1987, 1994
Proof of insolvency.....	1985
Releases from debts without payment	1989

Renunciation of successions and other rights.....	1989
Rights not enforceable by creditors	1991, 1992
Solvency of debtor occurring during action	1974

RIGHT OF ENTRY

See **SERVITUDES**

RIGHT OF PASSAGE

See **SERVITUDES**

RIVERS AND STREAMS

Alluvion, ownership.....	509, 516
Banks	
—Definition	457
—Ownership	455
—Use	455
Beds, ownership.....	453, 518
Dereliction, ownership.....	510
Islands formed by change of course	517
Islands in navigable streams, ownership	512
Islands in nonnavigable streams	
—Ownership	513, 515, 553
—Use by usufructuary.....	553
Land carried away, ownership.....	511
Levees as banks.....	457
Mississippi River.....	457
Riparian owner's rights and obligations	661
Sandbars in nonnavigable streams, ownership	512-515
Use	453, 661

ROADS

Kinds	704
Private roads, definition.....	706
Public roads	
—Change of location.....	658
—Definition	705
—Destruction, duty to furnish another	707
—Ownership of soil.....	658

RURAL SERVITUDES

See **SERVITUDES**

S

SACRED THINGS

See **THINGS**

SALE

See also JUDICIAL SALE; PUBLIC SALE; REDEMPTION; REDHIBITION; WARRANTY OF TITLE AND AGAINST EVICTION; WARRANTY AGAINST VICES AND DEFECTS	
Accessories included in sale.....	2461
Alternative sale.....	2457
—Loss or destruction of object, liability	2472
—Loss or destruction of object, option of buyer.....	2473
Ambiguities in contract, construction against seller.....	2474
Capacity to sell.....	2445-2447
—Attorneys	2447
—Court officers.....	2447
—Husband and wife, sales between	2446
Completion of sale	
—Conditional sale.....	2457, 2471

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

SALE—continued	
—Contract to sell.....	2462
—Earnest money sale.....	2463
—In general.....	2456
—Lump sale.....	2459
—Option sale.....	2462
—Sale by weight or measure.....	2458
—Sale with reservation of view and trial.....	2460
Conditional sale.....	2457
Consent	2439
Contract to sell	
—Completion	2462
—Earnest money given, effect.....	2463
Damages for nonexecution, rules applicable	
	2516
Definition	2439
Delivery	
—Accessories of thing sold.....	2490
—Buyer's obligation to accept.....	2549
—Condition of object at delivery..	2489
—Costs of delivery and removal....	2483
—Definition	2477
—Discrepancy between quantity sold and delivered.....	2491-2499
—Excuses for nondelivery...2487, 2488	
—Failure of buyer to accept, liability	2556
—Failure of buyer to accept, risk of buyer	2556
—Failure of delivery, liability	2485, 2486
—Fruits and revenues.....	2489
—Immovables, manner of making	2479
—Impossibility of delivery before seller in default, buyer's liability for price	2552
—Incorporeals, manner of making	2481
—Insolvency of purchaser, delivery excused	2488
—Method of making..2478, 2479, 2481	
—Movables, manner of making.....	2478
—Nonpayment of price, delivery excused	2487
—Obligation of seller.....	2475
—Place	2484
—Requisite to validity.....	2456
—Tender by seller before recovery of price	2551
—Things not in possession of seller	2482
Discrepancy between quantity of land sold and that delivered	
	854, 2491-2499
—Buyer's option to supplement price or rescind	2493, 2494, 2496
—Buyer's right to adjustment of price	2492, 2494, 2495
—Buyer's right to rescind.....	2493
—Restitution of price and expenses	2497
Donations in disguise, revocability	2444
Earnest money given, effect.....	2463
Effect as to third persons, seller retaining possession.....	2480
Essential elements.....	2439
Eviction of buyer	
—Buyer's duty to call vendor in warranty, failure to make, effect.....	2518, 2519
—Buyer's rights against seller.....	2506
—Partial eviction, buyer's right to rescission	2511
—Partial eviction, seller's liability for restitution of price.....	2514
—Seller's liability for extraordinary improvements	2510
—Seller's liability for restitution of price	2505-2507
—Seller's liability for useful improvements	2509
—Seller's right to retain price paid	2508
Expenses of preservation of thing, buyer's obligation to pay.....	
	2549
Expenses of sale, liability.....	2466
Formalities	
—Immovables	2440
—Movables	2441
Fruits of thing sold, ownership.....	2489
Furnished house.....	479
Goods and merchandise	
—Lump sale, time when complete	2459
—Sale by weight of measure, time when complete	2458
House with all that is in it.....	480
Immovables	
—Cancellation when subject to nonapparent servitudes, option of buyer.....	2515
—Delivery	1920
—Discrepancy in quantity sold and delivered	854, 2491-2499
—Effect against third persons.....	2442
—Effect between parties.....	2442
—Mortgage certificate, notary's duty to obtain	3364
—Nondelivery of possession, effect	1921
—Registry	2246, 2251-2266
—Registry essential to validity....	2442
—Sale by parents to children, validity	2444
—Sale by private act, effect.....	2246
—Verbal sale, effect and validity	2275, 2440
—Writing necessary to validity	2275, 2440
Immovables sold by parents to children	
—Disguised donations, presumption	2444
—Forced heirs' right to attack.....	2444
Increase of price	
—Prescription of action.....	2498
—Seller's right to demand.....	2493
Insolvent debtors, right to sell for money	2658
Interest on price	
—Buyer's duty to pay.....	2553
—Date from which computed.....	2554
Interpretation of agreement.....	2474
Judicial sale	
—Lesion as grounds for rescission	2594
—Redhibition	2537, 2619
—Rescission for lesion.....	1869
Lease on thing at time of sale	
—Dissolution	2733
—Indemnification of lessee...2734-2742	
Lease on thing sold with right of redemption, rights of purchaser	
	2742
Lesion beyond moiety as grounds for rescission.....	
	2589-2600
—Adjustment for damages and improvements	2597, 2598
—Buyer's right to rescission.....	2593
—Covendors, right to rescind.....	2600
—Fruits and revenues, liability of purchaser	2592

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

SALE—continued	
—Heirs of parties, rights.....	2600
—Incorporeals	2594
—Interest on additional price, time from which due.....	2592
—Judicial sale of immovables.....	2594
—Method of ascertaining.....	2590
—Movables	2594
—Payment of value as alternative to rescission	2591
—Prescription of action.....	2595, 2596
—Purchaser's right of retention until reimbursed	2599
—Succession rights.....	2594
—Valuation to determine.....	2590
—Vendor's right to demand.....	2589
Litigious rights	
—Definition	2653
—Purchase by attorneys.....	2447
—Purchase by court officers.....	2447
—Release of debtor.....	2652
—Validity of sale.....	2654
Loss or destruction after completion of sale, risks.....	
—Alternative sale.....	2472, 2473
—Buyer's loss in general.....	2467
—General rule.....	2467
—Loss pending delivery, liability of seller	2468-2470
—Seller without fault, effect.....	1898
—Suspensive condition sale.....	2471
Loss or destruction at time of sale	
—Nullity of sale.....	2455
—Partial loss, option of purchaser	2455
Loss pending delivery	
—Default of buyer, effect on seller's liability	2469
—Default of seller, liability.....	2470
—Liability of seller.....	2468-2470
Metes and bounds.....	854, 2495
Movables	
—Delivery of possession, necessity	1922, 2247
—Nondelivery of possession, effect	1922, 1923
—Validity against good faith purchaser	2247
—Verbal sale, validity.....	2441
Object	
—Buyer owning before sale, effect	2443
—Essential requisite.....	2439
—Obligations of buyer.....	2468, 2549-2565
—Options, specific performance.....	2462
—Owner's capacity to purchase, validity of sale.....	2443
—Person as principal cause.....	1836, 1837
—Persons capable of contracting....	2445
—Possession remaining in seller, presumption of simulation, burden of proof.....	2480
Price	
—Adjustment for discrepancies in quantity sold and delivered.....	2492-2499
—Arbitration of price.....	2464
—Buyer's obligation to pay.....	2549
—Buyer's right to pay before default	2563
—Certainty of price required.....	2464
—Delay in making payment, buyer's liability for damages.....	2565
—Deposit of price, buyer's right to demand	2559
—Deposit of price, seller's right to demand	2558
—Essential requisite.....	1764, 2439, 2464
—Eviction, actual or threatened, as affecting obligation to pay.....	2557-2560
—Failure of arbitrator to estimate, effect	2465
—Failure to pay, rights of seller....	2551
—Impossibility of delivery as affecting obligation to pay.....	2552
—Interest due on price.....	2553, 2554
—Money as price.....	2464
—Payment before eviction, effect..	2560
—Payment of as requisite to validity	2456
—Place of payment.....	2550
—Proportionateness of price.....	2464
—Resolution of sale for nonpayment	2561-2565
—Seriousness of price.....	2464
—Suit to recover, tender of delivery necessary	2551
—Suspension of payment.....	2557
—Time of payment.....	2550
Privilege of seller on immovable sold	
—Immovable by destination.....	3250
—Rank among sellers.....	3251
Privilege of seller on movable sold	
—Confusion of thing with those of buyer, effect.....	3230, 3231
—Restitution of things for nonpayment of price.....	3229-3231
Reclamation of movables for nonpayment of price	
—Things easily identified.....	3231
—Things sold by bales, or cases....	3230
—Time for making claim.....	3229-3231
Redemption	2566-2588
Redhibition	2520-2540
Reduction of price	
—Action, rules governing.....	2544
—Buyer's option to claim.....	2541, 2542
—Cases where permitted.....	2491-2495
—Election of reduction or redhibition, effect	2543
—Fraud on part of seller, liability for damages	2547
—Inferiority of quality of thing sold	2542
—Prescription of action.....	2498
—Redhibition as alternative remedy	2543
Removal of thing, buyer's obligation	2549
Rent, contract of	
—distinguished	2781, 2782
Reservation of usufruct, security by seller	560
Reservation of view and trial, time when sale completed.....	2460
Resolution for discrepancy between quantity sold and delivered	2493, 2496-2498
Resolution for nondelivery.....	2485
Resolution for nonpayment of price	2561-2565
—Action as accessory to credit.....	2561
—Damages to seller.....	2565
—Extension of time for payment	2562-2564
—Immovables	2562, 2563
—Joinder of parties in action.....	2561
—Movables	2564

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- SALE**—continued
- Parties plaintiff..... 2561
 - Procedure2562-2565
 - Rules of obligations, application... 2438
 - Sale on consignment,
 - consignor's privilege
 - on merchandise shipped..... 3248
 - Seller's duty of care pending delivery
 - Default of buyer in taking delivery, effect 2469
 - Liability2468-2470
 - Simple sale..... 2457
 - Simulated sale, prescription when seller retaining possession..... 2480
 - Specific performance.....2462, 2485
 - Subrogation of buyer of immovable to rights of mortgage creditor..... 2161
 - Subrogation of buyer to rights of seller 2503
 - Succession of living person, prohibition 2454
 - Succession rights, warranty of sale, scope 2513
 - Suspensive condition
 - Improvements to thing before happening of condition..... 2471
 - Loss or destruction of thing before condition, liability of seller..... 2471
 - Partial deterioration of thing, option of buyer..... 2471
 - Time when complete..... 2471
 - Things in litigation, sale pending action for recovery, validity..... 2453
 - Things of another, purchaser in bad faith, liability..... 2452
 - Things subject to mortgage, sale pending action to enforce, validity as against mortgagee 2453
 - Things which may be sold.....2448-2455
 - Corporeals 2449
 - Future things..... 2450
 - Hope 2451
 - Incorporeals 2449
 - Mortgaged things..... 2453
 - Succession of living person..... 2454
 - Things in litigation..... 2453
 - Things of another..... 2452
 - Verbal sale
 - Immovables, validity..... 2440
 - Movables, validity..... 2441
 - Warranty
 - Implication in sale..... 1764
 - Modification 1764
 - Renunciation 1764
 - Warranty of seller
 - Obligation of seller..... 2475
 - Renunciation obtained by fraud, effect 2548
 - Scope 2476
 - Warranty against vices and defects 2476
 - Warranty of possession..... 2476
 - Warranty of title and against eviction2500-2519
- SALE A LA FOLLE ENCHERE**
See PUBLIC SALE (Resale for noncompliance with bid)
- SALE OF SUCCESSION EFFECTS**
See ADMINISTRATION OF SUCCESSIONS;
JUDICIAL SALE
- SAND BARS**
See RIVERS AND STREAMS
- SEA SHORE**
Definition 451
Regulation of use..... 452
- SEALS**
See SUCCESSIONS (Sealing succession effects)
- SEIZIN**
See SUCCESSIONS
- SEPARATION AND DIVORCE**
See also SEPARATION OF PROPERTY
- Abandonment as cause for separation
 - Acts constituting.....143-144
 - Procedure 145
 - Proof 145
 - Summons and notification..... 145
 - Administration of minor's property 221
 - Adultery, remarriage with accomplice 161
 - Alienations of community pending suit and settlement, validity... 150
 - Alimony to wife after judgment... 160
 - Alimony to wife pending suit.... 148
 - Arbitration of issue..... 140
 - Causes for divorce.....139, 142
 - Causes for separation.....138, 142
 - Causes occurring in another state, rights of parties..... 142
 - Children's rights, preservation... 158
 - Community of acquets and gains, dissolution136, 155
 - Custody of children
 - After judgment..... 157
 - Discretion of judge.....146, 157
 - Pending suit..... 146
 - Dissolution of marriage on divorce 159
 - Donations between spouses, effect Effect 156
 - Divorce 159
 - In general.....136, 155-161
 - Extinction of action.....152-154
 - Injunction against alienations by husband 149
 - Inventory of things in possession of husband 149
 - Judicial capacity of wife..... 123
 - Procedure
 - Absence of defendant, appointment of curator..... 141
 - Adjudication of issue..... 140
 - Alimony to wife pending suit.... 148
 - Divorce proceedings in general 151
 - Injunction against alienation by husband..... 149
 - Inventory of things in possession of husband 149
 - Judgment of separation as prerequisite for divorce..... 139
 - Provisional proceedings.....146-151
 - Separation for cause of abandonment143, 145
 - Reconciliation152-154
 - Effect 152
 - New cause after reconciliation 153
 - Status of parties after divorce 159, 161
 - Tutorship of children.....157, 246, 250
 - Usufruct of parents on property of minor..... 225

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

SEPARATION FROM BED AND BOARD

See SEPARATION AND DIVORCE

SEPARATION OF PATRIMONY

Alienations during prescriptive period	1458
Collated effects excluded.....	1453
Competition between unsecured creditors of deceased.....	1462
Conditional creditors' right to claim	1448
Creditors of deceased claiming separation	1444, 1447, 1448
Creditors of heirs demanding separation	1459-1461
Definition	1444
Demandable against creditors of heirs	1451
Demandable against part of heirs only	1452
Effect of separation.....	1446
Formalities	1457
Heir claiming separation as succession creditor	1450, 1451
Insufficiency of heir's property.....	1461
Insufficiency of succession property	1460
Legatee claiming separation.....	1449
Mortgage creditors of deceased, preference	1463
Mortgage creditors of heir, preference	1464
Novation of debts of deceased	1454, 1455
Object of separation.....	1445
Petition	1457
Prescriptive period.....	1456
Sworn declaration.....	1457

SEPARATION OF PROPERTY

See also DOWRY; PARAPHERNAL PROPERTY

Administration of property after separation	2436
Alienation of property after separation	2436
Community of acquets and gains, wife's right to accept.....	2430
Contractual separation	
—Administration by husband, liability for fruits.....	2396
—Administration by wife.....	2393
—Alienation of property.....	2394
—Expenses of marriage, contribution	2395
—Legality	2392
—Revenues, enjoyment.....	2393, 2396
Creditors of husband, right to oppose	2434
Creditors of wife, right to petition	2433
Dotal property, definition.....	2335
Dowry in danger of loss, wife's right to petition.....	2366
Dowry, wife's right to retake.....	2430
Effective date of separation.....	2432
Execution of judgment.....	2428
Expenses of marriage after separation, liability	2435
Extradotal property, definition.....	2335
Grounds for separation	2425, 2426, 2437
Grounds for separation arising abroad, wife's right to demand on return to domicile	2437

Husband's separate property.....	2334
Immovables, wife's power of alienation	2436
Judgment, retroaction to date of petition	2432
Paraphernalia, wife's right to retake	2430
Procedure	2427, 2428
Publication of judgment.....	2429
Rights acquired by wife	
—Administration of property.....	2436
—Alienation of movables.....	2436
—Division of community existing	2430
—Restitution of dowry.....	2430
—Rights not those of surviving spouse	2431
Voluntary separation.....	2427
Wife's right to petition.....	2425
—Dowry in danger of loss.....	2425
—Dowry not reinvested by husband	2426
Wife's separate property	
—Action for damages ex delicto.....	2334, 2402
—Earnings when separated from husband	2334

SEQUESTRATION

See also DEPOSIT

Conventional sequestration.....	2973-2978
—Definition	2973
—Deposit distinguished.....	2974-2976
—Gratuitous nature.....	2974
—Obligations of sequestrator	2977, 2978
—Resignation of sequestrator.....	2978
—Rules governing.....	2975
—Things which may be sequestered	2976
Judicial sequestration.....	2979-2981
—Definition	2979
—Obligations of parties.....	2980, 2981
—Persons appointed as sequestrators	2981
—Reciprocal obligations of parties	2980
Kinds	2972

SERVANT

See MASTER AND SERVANT

SERVITUDES

See also WALLS IN COMMON

Abandonment of servient estate, termination	813-815
—Partial abandonment.....	814
—Walls in common, discharge of servient owner.....	815
Accessory of dominant estate.....	652
Acquisition of conventional servitudes	
—Continuous apparent servitudes	765
—Continuous nonapparent servitudes	766
—Co-owners, capacity.....	763
—Destination of the owner.....	767-770
—Discontinuous servitudes.....	766
—Judgment	770
—Person acting for another, capacity	760
—Persons assuming quality of owner, capacity	760
—Persons capable of acquiring....	759
—Third persons, capacity.....	762
—Title	770

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

SERVITUDES—continued		
—Usufructuary, capacity.....	764	
Acts contrary to servitude		
—Commencement of prescriptive period	790, 791	
—Definition	791	
Advantages, divisibility.....	657	
Alienability	654	
Alteration by dominant owner, prohibition	778	
Apparent servitudes, definition.....	728	
Aqueduct, definition.....	724	
Boundaries of contiguous estates..	663	
Buildings		
—Danger of collapse, rights of neighbor	671	
—Demolition in case of fire.....	672	
—Erection in perpendicular line...	673	
Change in ownership.....	653	
Change of location.....	777, 779	
Characteristics	655	
Community of acquets and gains, sale during marriage, continuance of servitude.....	811	
Confusion, extinction of servitude	805-812	
—Acceptance of inheritance, sale of entire succession rights.....	808	
—Acceptance of inheritance, sale of servient estate.....	807	
—Acceptance with benefit of inventory	810	
—Community of acquets and gains	811	
—Conditional confusion.....	806	
—Continuous apparent servitudes	812	
—Temporary possession of heir....	809	
Constructions near or against walls	692-695	
Contiguity of estates.....	651	
Continuous apparent servitudes		
—Acquisition	765	
—Acquisition by prescription.....	3504	
—Destination of the owner.....	767-770	
—Prescription beyond title.....	797	
—Revival after confusion.....	812	
Continuous nonapparent servitudes, acquisition	766	
Continuous servitudes, definition..	727	
Conventional servitudes.....	709-822	
—Establishment, methods and formalities	729-758	
—Right to establish.....	709	
—Rules governing.....	709	
Destination of the owner.....	767-770	
—Definition	767	
—Equivalent to title.....	767	
—Proof	768	
—Sale of one estate.....	769	
—Servitude distinguished.....	649	
Destruction of dominant estate		
—Failure of owner to rebuild.....	787	
—Reconstruction	786	
—Termination of servitude.....	783	
Destruction of servient estate		
—Failure of owner to rebuild.....	788	
—Termination of servitude.....	783	
Discontinuous servitudes		
—Acquisition	766	
—Definition	727	
Ditches in common.....	689, 690	
Divisibility		
—Advantages of servitude.....	657	
—Servitude proper.....	656	
Dominant estate		
—Definition	650	
—Division	776	
—Multiplicity	745	
—Necessity	648, 652	
—Ownership	649	
Donation of servitude.....	654	
Dotal property, establishment of servitude	732	
Drain		
—Definition	714	
—Drip distinguished.....	714	
Drawing water.....	723	
—Definition	720	
—Persons to whom granted.....	720	
Drip, definition.....	713	
Enclosure of lands.....	662	
Enjoyment of greater rights than given	797	
Establishment by co-owner as to undivided interest		
—Acquisition of whole by another co-owner	741	
—Acquisition of whole by grantor	741	
—Acquisition of whole by transferee of grantor	742	
—Mineral servitudes.....	741	
—Partition of estate.....	740, 741	
—Validity	740	
Establishment by co-owner as to whole		
—Acquisition of whole by grantor	739	
—Acquisition of whole by transferee of grantor.....	742	
—Mineral servitudes.....	741	
—Opposition by grantor to execution	739	
—Validity	738	
Establishment of conventional servitudes	729-758	
—Absolute owner's capacity.....	729	
—Ambiguities in title, interpretation	753	
—Conditional owners, capacity....	736	
—Corporations, capacity.....	734	
—Dotal property.....	732	
—Limitation of use.....	751	
—Mandatar's authority.....	733	
—Methods	743	
—Mortgaged property, rights of parties	750	
—Multiple dominant or servient estates	745	
—Multiple servitudes on same estate	749	
—Naked owner's capacity.....	730	
—Owners in indivision, power to establish	738-742	
—Part of estate only.....	748	
—Person capable of establishing	729-742	
—Persons legally incapable of establishing	731	
—Property on which established..	744	
—Property to be acquired or constructed	747	
—Purchaser under right of redemption, capacity.....	735	
—Reciprocal servitudes, method..	746	
—Usufructuary, capacity.....	737	
Establishment on property subject to usufruct, rights of owner....	602	
Fences in common.....	686-688	
Height of walls or buildings.....	718	
Immovable nature.....	471	
Implied rights.....	771	

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

SERVITUDES—continued		Prescription	
Inconveniences to neighbor.....	668, 669	—Commencement of period.....	790-792
Incorporeal nature.....	652	—Incapacity of one co-owner.....	802
Interference with use.....	777	—Interruption by others than owner	793, 794
Interpretation of agreement.....	753	—Mode of servitude.....	796
Kinds	646	—Natural servitudes.....	795
Landed servitudes.....	646-659	—Nonusage	789, 790, 3546
Lease, manner of making.....	654, 2680	—Nonusage in part.....	798
Legal servitudes.....	664-674	—Partition of dominant estate.....	803
—Alteration by agreement.....	752	—Prescription beyond title.....	797
—Kinds	664	—Proof of user.....	804
Light		—Suspension as to one co-owner...	802
—Definition	715	—Suspension while obstacles to use	792
—Extent of servitude.....	782	—Use by one co-owner.....	801
—Kinds	717	—Use of accessory right as user....	799
Limitations on use.....	667-669, 751	—Use of different servitude as user	800
Limitations to certain times.....	656	Private servitudes.....	666-673
Mineral servitudes, partition.....	741	Projections over boundary.....	697
Mode of servitude		Property owned in indivision	
—Definition	796	—Establishment as to undivided portion	740-742
—Prescription	796	—Establishment as to whole	738, 739, 742
Modification by agreement.....	752	Property subject to servitude.....	744
Mortgage of servitude.....	654	—Mortgaged property, rights of parties	750
Multiple servitudes on same estate	749	—Part of estate only.....	748
Natural drainage.....	660	—Things to be acquired or constructed	747
Natural servitudes.....	660-663	Public roads, ownership of soil beneath	658
—Alteration by agreement.....	752	Public servitudes	
—Extinction by nonusage.....	795	—Definition	665
Nearness of estates.....	651	—Regulation	665
Nonapparent servitudes, definition	728	Real obligation.....	2012, 2015
Nonusage		Real servitudes.....	646-659
—Incapacity of one co-owner.....	802	Reciprocal servitudes, method of establishment	746
—Mode of servitude.....	796	Reconstruction of thing destroyed	786
—Natural servitudes.....	795	Re-establishment after suspension	
—Partition of dominant estate....	803	—Conditions operating re-establishment	806
—Prescriptive period.....	790	—Continuous apparent servitudes	812
—Proof	804	—Effect	785
—Similar servitudes to several persons	803	Renewal in favor of third possessor after hypothecary action.....	3409
—Suspension of prescription, obstacles	792	Renunciation or release by dominant owner	
—Use by one co-owner.....	801	—Express renunciation, formalities	817
—Use by others than owner.....	793	—Minors' and interdicts' right to renounce	761
—Use of accessory right.....	799	—Renunciation by one co-owner..	818
—Use of different servitudes.....	800	—Tacit renunciation, formalities	819, 820
Nuisances	669	—Termination of servitude.....	816
Owner of dominant estate, rights	772-782	Requisites	648-650
Ownership of servient estate.....	658	Rights acquired.....	771
Partial nonusage.....	798	Running water.....	661
Partition of dominant estate		Rural servitudes	
—Prescription of servitude.....	803	—Definition	710
—Preservation of servitude.....	803	—Kinds	721
Passage		Servient estate	
—Action for indemnity, prescription	708	—Multiplicity	745
—Change of location.....	703	—Necessity	648
—Definition	719, 722	—Obligations of owner.....	655
—Duration	719	—Ownership	649, 658
—Extent of right.....	780	—Sale to several persons, effect....	656
—Legal right to claim.....	700	Servitudes passing with sale of immovable	2011
—Location of way.....	700, 701		
—Rules governing.....	722		
—Time for use.....	781		
—Use permissible.....	702		
—Width of passage.....	780		
Pasturage, definition.....	726		
Personal servitudes			
—Definition	646		
—Duration	646, 758		
—Kinds	646		
Possession	3432		
Predial servitudes, definition....	646, 647		

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

SERVITUDES—continued		SHIPS AND SHIPPING	
Similar servitudes to several persons, nonusage by one, effect.....	803	Death of persons on board, captain's duty of reporting.....	1081
Sources	659	Freight, prescription of action	3534, 3535
Support		Mortgage of ships	
—Definition	712	—Effect	3305
—Duties of servient owner.....	712	—Formalities	3305
—Urban servitude.....	711	—Validity	3289
Suspension	785	Prescription, materials and provisions	3534, 3535
Termination	783-822	Privilege on ships.....	3237-3245
—Abandonment of servient estate	813-815	SILENT PARTNERS	
—Confusion	805-812	See PARTNERSHIP (Partnership in commendam)	
—Destruction of rights of grantor	822	SIMPLE OBLIGATIONS	
—Expiration of time.....	821	See OBLIGATIONS	
—Failure to rebuild.....	787, 788	SIMULATED SALE	
—Happening of condition.....	821	See SALE	
—Impossibility of use.....	784	SOLIDARY OBLIGATIONS	
—Methods	783	See also JOINT OBLIGATIONS ; OBLIGATIONS ; SEVERAL OBLIGATIONS	
—Nonusage	789, 790	Compensation between creditor and one debtor, right to claim.....	2211
—Renunciation of servient estate	813-815	Confusion as to one obligor, effect	2218
—Renunciation or release by dominant owner	816-820	Contribution	2103, 2104
Test for determining existence..	754-757	Creditors in solido.....	2088-2090
—Advantage to dominant estate..	756	Debtors in solido, definition.....	2091
—Personal servitudes distinguished	754-757	Definition	2082, 2083, 2088, 2091
—Servitudes in fact though not in name	754	Divisibility	2110
Trees on boundary.....	691	Division, debtor's right to plead..	2094
Uncertainty in manner of using	779	Express stipulation required.....	2093
Urban servitudes		Insolvency of one or more debtors, liability of debtors.....	2104, 2105
—Definition	710	Liability of debtors.....	2091-2102
—Kinds	711	—Confusion of debt as to one, effect	2099
Use by one co-owner.....	801	—Defenses available.....	2098
Use of accessory right as user....	799	—Division among debtors.....	2094
Use of different servitude as user	800	—Division as to one, effect.....	2100
Usufructuary losing servitude by nonuse, liability.....	590	—Liability for whole.....	2091, 2094
Usufructuary permitting acquisition of servitude, liability.....	590	—Loss or damage to thing.....	2096
Usufructuary's enjoyment.....	554	—Payment of share by one debtor	2101
Usufructuary's sufferance.....	565	—Payment of share of arrears by one, effect	2102
View		—Payment of share of interest by one, effect	2102
—Definition	715	—Principal and accessory debtors	2092
—Extent of servitude.....	782	—Suit against one, interruption of prescription as to all.....	2097
—Kinds	716	—Suit against one, subsequent action against others.....	2095
Walls in common.....	675-685, 692-695	Liability of debtors among	
Watering animals.....	725	themselves	2103-2106
Wells, construction near walls, regulation	692, 695	—Contribution	2104
Windows in common walls.....	696	—Division of debt.....	2103
Works for use and preservation		—Insolvency of one or more debtors, effect	2104, 2105
—Dominant owner's right to build	772	—Principal and accessory debtors	2106
—Dominant owner's right to enter servient estate to build....	774	Novation with one obligor	
—Expense of building.....	773	—Discharge of others.....	2197, 2198
—Regulation by title.....	774	—Effect on privileges and mortgages	2197
—Servient owner's duty to build	775	Obligations imposed by law.....	2093, 2107
—Surrender of estate owing necessary works	775	Payment, choice of creditor.....	2089
SET OFF		Payment in full by one debtor, effect	2091
See COMPENSATION		Prescription	
SEVERAL OBLIGATIONS		—Interruption as to one creditor, effect	2090
See also OBLIGATIONS ; JOINT OBLIGATIONS ; SOLIDARY OBLIGATIONS		—Interruption by suit.....	2097
Definition	2078, 2079		
Rules governing.....	2084		
Several obligees.....	2079		
Several obligors.....	2078		

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

SOLIDARY OBLIGATIONS—cont.

Presumption against.....	2093
Remission as to one obligor, discharge of others.....	2203
Remission by one creditor, effect..	2089
Reservation of rights by creditor	2101, 2102
Solidary obligees.....	2083
Solidary obligors.....	2082, 2905
Subrogation of obligor discharging obligation	2161
Suit against one debtor	
—Interruption of prescription as to all	2097
—Proceedings against others, right to institute	2095

SPECIAL MORTGAGE

See MORTGAGE

SPECIFIC PERFORMANCE

Joint obligations.....	2086
Master and servant contracts.....	170
Obligation to do or not to do.....	1926, 1927
Options	2462
Right to demand under resolatory condition	2046
Sale	2462

STATUTE OF FRAUDS

See PROOF

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

See LIBERATIVE PRESCRIPTION

SUBROGATION

Conventional subrogation	
—Definition	2160
—Method of making, formalities	2160
Kinds	2159
Legal subrogation	
—Effective against debtors and sureties	2162
—Part payments, rights of creditor and subrogee	2162
—Persons in whose favor established	2161
—Surety subject to subrogation....	2162
Sale, buyer's right of subrogation	2503
Surety's subrogation to rights of creditor	3053

SUBSTITUTIONS

See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS;
TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

SUCCESSIONS

See also ADMINISTRATION OF
SUCCESSIONS; COLLATION; JUDICIAL
SALE; PARTITION; PROVISIONAL
POSSESSION

Abandonment of succession property by heir	
—Heir's liability for deficiency....	1439
—Heir's right to abandon before inventory	1010
—Mortgaged property falling to heir	1438, 1439
Absentees	
—Persons entitled to claim.....	77
—Proof of existence at time of devolution	76

Absentee's succession	
—Provisional opening.....	62
—Provisional possession of heirs and legatees	62, 63
—Time of opening.....	71
Acceptance	976-1013
—Abandonment of succession effects	1010
—Acceptance after renunciation..	1031
—Acceptance under benefit of inventory	1058
—Acts implying acceptance....	991-1003
—Acts not done in quality of heir	995
—Acts of administration.....	996-998
—Acts of ownership.....	994
—Acts of ownership and administration, distinction	996
—Acts of piety or humanity.....	1001
—Acts of preservation.....	996-998
—Capacity to accept.....	1004
—Coheirs' acceptance after renunciation	1060
—Compelling heir to accept during deliberation period.....	1052
—Conditional acceptance.....	1016
—Conditional heirs.....	985
—Conservatory acts.....	996-998
—Contestation of validity.....	1009
—Creditors' right of acceptance	1021, 1071-1074, 1990
—Creditors' right to compel.....	1036, 1055
—Creditors' right to inventory and security	1011
—Death of heir prior to acceptance	1007
—Death prerequisite.....	978
—Default on demand by creditors	1057
—Disposal of things believed part of succession	992
—Disposal of things not known part of succession	991
—Divisibility	986
—Donation of rights to inheritance	1002
—Effect	947
—Effective date.....	946-948, 987
—Express acceptance, definition....	988
—Formalities required.....	989
—Heir without knowledge of testament	981
—Husband's acceptance for wife..	1006
—Instrument of acceptance, definition	989
—Judgment against heir as such....	1000
—Knowledge of death prerequisite	980
—Knowledge of portion or share..	983
—Knowledge of relationship.....	983
—Knowledge of title.....	982
—Mandatory, authority.....	1020
—Manifestation of intention.....	990
—Manner of accepting.....	1008
—Married women.....	1005, 1006
—Minors, acceptance implied....	352, 977
—Nullity	981
—Opening of succession prerequisite	978
—Option of heir.....	977
—Partial acceptance.....	986
—Payment of funeral expenses....	1001
—Personal acceptance.....	1020
—Premature acceptance.....	984
—Prerequisites	978-980
—Prescriptive period.....	1030

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- SUCCESSIONS—continued
- Presumption in favor of acceptance 1014
 - Putting in possession of property in litigation 1012
 - Renounced succession..... 948
 - Renunciation in favor of coheirs 1003
 - Sale of rights to inheritance..... 1002
 - Sale of succession effects..... 999
 - Simple acceptance by heir, liability 1423
 - Simple acceptance, effect..... 1013
 - Simple or conditional, several heirs 1008
 - Tacit acceptance by default..... 1057
 - Tacit acceptance, definition..... 988
 - Term for deliberating..... 1033
 - Testamentary succession..... 976
 - Time for acceptance..... 979
 - Unconditional acceptance, effect 1056
 - Accretion 1022-1028
 - Apportionment of accretion 1027, 1028
 - Knowledge of renunciation..... 1023
 - Operation 1023
 - Persons entitled to accretion 1022, 1026
 - Rejection 1024, 1025
 - Action for recovery
 - Immovable nature of right..... 471
 - Prescription of action..... 3548
 - Administration by syndics..... 1224-1226
 - Alimony to heirs..... 1226
 - Appointment, procedure..... 1224
 - Causes 1224
 - Rules governing..... 1225
 - Successions under five hundred dollars 1225
 - Administrators 1041-1049
 - Appointment 1041
 - Attorneys of absentees, appointment 1045
 - Beneficiary heirs, appointment 1042, 1043
 - Commission allowed..... 1069
 - Creditors, appointment..... 1046
 - Duties 1049
 - Failure to qualify..... 1041
 - Misconduct of administrator, surety's right to release..... 3069, 3070
 - Part of heirs accepting unconditionally 1047
 - Partnerships as administrators.. 2816
 - Payment of debts of renounced succession 1063-1068
 - Persons entitled to administration 1042-1046
 - Pledge of property subject to administration, authority required 3148
 - Powers 1049
 - Sale of effects of renounced succession 1062
 - Sale of effects of succession accepted under benefit of inventory..... 1058
 - Security 1041, 1048, 1127
 - Successions accepted by creditors 1072-1074
 - Suits against during term for deliberating 1053
 - Surety's right to release on request, grounds and procedure... 3069, 3070
 - Tutors of minors, appointment 1044
 - Ascendant's right of inheritance 903-910
 - Ascendants other than parents 905-907
 - Community of acquets and gains 915
 - Dowry settlement..... 909, 910
 - Immovables given to descendants 908, 910
 - One ascendant in nearest degree 907
 - Paternal and maternal lines in same degree 906
 - Presence of collaterals..... 903-905
 - Assignment of rights
 - Heir's liability for fruits..... 2651
 - Things received by assignor before assignment, liability..... 2651
 - Warranties 2650
 - Bastard's right of inheritance..... 920
 - Beneficiary heir, definition..... 881, 883
 - Benefit of inventory
 - Acceptance of minors..... 352, 977
 - Acceptance under at suit of creditors 1038
 - Advantages 1054
 - Compelling heir to accept during deliberation 1052
 - Costs 1070
 - Creditor's right of acceptance.. 1074
 - Creditor's right to compel acceptance or rejection after expiration of term for deliberating..... 1055-1058
 - Creditor's suit during deliberation 1053
 - Definition 1032
 - Effect 1054
 - Failure of heir to inventory succession effects 1061
 - Judgment against heir during deliberation 1052
 - Loss of right..... 1061
 - Part of heirs accepting unconditionally 1047
 - Petition for inventory, failure to file..... 1036
 - Petition for inventory, place and time of filing..... 1035
 - Procedure for taking inventory 1039, 1040
 - Renunciation at or before expiration of deliberation period..... 1052
 - Sale of effects after acceptance 1058
 - Sale of effects during deliberation 1051
 - Sealing of succession effects 1034-1036
 - Secretion of property by heir, effect 1061
 - Term for deliberating, definition 1033
 - Term for deliberating, delay... 1050
 - Brothers' and sisters' right of inheritance
 - Absence of parents and descendants 912
 - Natural brothers' or sisters' succession 923
 - Partition among whole and half blood 913
 - Presence of parents..... 911
 - Representation 913
 - Capacity of heirs..... 950-963
 - Child born alive..... 956
 - Children born after remarriage of mother 960
 - Definition 950

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- SUCCESSIONS—continued
- Existence at time of opening of succession 953
 - Husband not contesting legitimacy of child 959
 - Insane persons..... 951
 - Legitimated children..... 954
 - Minors under sixteen..... 1476
 - Period of gestation, computation186, 961
 - Posthumous children.....958, 960
 - Presumption of capacity..... 952
 - Proof of capacity.....952, 957, 962, 963
 - Stillborn children..... 955
 - Suit to establish incapacity..... 974
 - Time of determining.....950
 - Unborn children.....954-956
 - Unworthiness distinguished..... 965
 - Cession of property by decedent, effect 2180
 - Child born alive
 - Capacity to inherit..... 956
 - Proof of time of conception.....962, 963
 - Children in womb, rights of inheritance 29
 - Collaterals' right of inheritance.....911-914
 - Brothers and sisters.....911-913
 - Collaterals other than brothers and sisters 914
 - Community of acquets and gains915-916
 - Inheritance by survivor or descendants 915
 - Usufruct of surviving spouse.... 916
 - Conditional heirs
 - Acceptance before happening of condition 985
 - Renunciation before happening of condition 985
 - Consanguinity889-892
 - Collateral consanguinity..... 890
 - Degrees891, 892
 - Direct consanguinity..... 890
 - Propinquity 889
 - Counsel for absent heirs.....1210-1219
 - Appointment 1210
 - Compensation 1219
 - Discharge before expiration of term1217, 1218
 - Duties1111, 1212
 - Qualifications 1211
 - Suits against heirs represented.. 1215
 - Suits on behalf of heirs..... 1213
 - Term of office..... 1216
 - Vacancy, substitution..... 1218
 - Counter letters, effect as to heirs of decedent 2239
 - Creditor's right of acceptance.....1071-1074
 - Acceptance under benefit of inventory 1074
 - Administrator 1072
 - Distribution of proceeds.....1072, 1073
 - Duties of administrator..... 1073
 - Grounds for demanding authority 1072
 - Inventory 1072
 - Payment of debts..... 1073
 - Petition for authority..... 1071
 - Powers of administrator..... 1073
 - Security of administrator..... 1072
 - Creditor's right to compel acceptance or renunciation1036-1038
 - Acceptance by coheirs after renunciation 1060
 - Acceptance under benefit of inventory1038, 1058
 - Default on demand..... 1057
 - Expiration of term for deliberating 1055
 - Renunciation, rights of heir..... 1059
 - Unconditional acceptance, effect1037, 1056, 1057
 - Credits due by succession, prescription3526, 3527
 - Death of heir prior to acceptance, transmission of right..... 1007
 - Death, persons under duty to report1080, 1081
 - Debt due beneficiary heir, suspension of prescription..... 3526
 - Debts of decedent, usufructuary obligation to pay.....580-587
 - Definition 871-874
 - Degrees of relationship.....889-893
 - Descendant's right of inheritance902, 915, 916
 - Expenses of administration, payment 1070
 - Final account..... 1194
 - Forced heirs
 - Abandonment of property to legatees, effect1465, 1466
 - Disinherison 1617
 - Inheritance rights, legitime..1493-1495
 - Foreign successions
 - Administration 1220
 - Appointment of administrator.. 1220
 - Taxation1221-1223
 - Gestation
 - Computation of period.....186, 961
 - Maximum period..... 187
 - Minimum period..... 186
 - Heirs
 - Alimony during administration by syndics..... 1226
 - Ascendants903-910
 - Definition 884
 - Descendants 902
 - Existence at opening of succession 953
 - Intestate heirs, definition..... 1096
 - Kinds 879
 - Liability for legacies.....1465, 1466
 - Nearest relation as heir..... 888
 - Ownership of succession property in indivision 1292
 - Subrogation of heir paying debts 2161
 - Heritable obligations of deceased, obligations of heirs..... 2008
 - Hypothecary action.....1421, 1433-1443
 - Abandonment of property by heir1438, 1439
 - Creditor's right to bring..... 1421
 - Discharge of heir's liability.... 1438
 - Heirs' right of recourse against coheirs 1433-1436
 - Heirs under universal title, right of recourse 1435
 - Insolvency of coheir, proration of share 1436
 - Legatee under universal title, right of recourse..... 1435
 - Mortgage on all succession immovables 1437
 - Particular legatee's recourse against heirs 1434

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

SUCCESSIONS—continued

- Payment by heir, recourse against particular legatee..... 1442
- Payment by particular legatee, recourse against debtor..... 1443
- Particular legatee's recourse against heirs 1441
- Particular legatee's right of abandoning property..... 1440
- Incapacitated persons, right of inheritance 33
- Inheritance taxes.....1221-1223
- Insane persons, right of inheritance 33
- Insolvent successions, mortgages registered after opening, effect 3363
- Intestate successions, definition.... 1096
- Inventory, privilege for costs..... 3197
- Irregular succession
 - Definition 878
 - In general.....915-933
- Judgments rendered against deceased, mortgage on property of heir.... 3327
- Judicial sale of
 - property2616, 2622-2625
 - Adjudication as complete title 2623
 - Authentic act, necessity..... 2623
 - Court with power to order..... 2622
 - Heir's right to purchase..... 2625
 - Method of making.....2622, 2623
 - Payment, heirs buying..... 2625
 - Persons authorized to make..... 2622
 - Recordation, persons charged with making 2623
 - Representative's right to require 2622
 - Warranties attaching..... 2624
- Kinds 875
- Legal heirs
 - Kinds 887
 - Opening of succession in favor 886
- Legal successions
 - Definition 877
 - In general.....886-914
- Legitimacy of child incontestable, husband's capacity to inherit... 959
- Legitime
 - Amount1493, 1494
 - Definition 1495
 - Renunciation by heirs, effect on amount 1498
- Marriage contracts regarding successions 1888
- Married women's capacity..... 1790
- Natural children's right of inheritance918-928
 - Father's succession..... 919
 - Legitimate relations of parents 921
 - Liability to heir..... 933
 - Mother's succession..... 918
 - Putting in possession, judicial order 925
 - Putting in possession of father's succession 927
 - Putting in possession of mother's succession 926
 - Putting in possession, security required 928
 - Seizin 949
 - Transmission of rights to heirs.. 949
- Natural parents' rights of inheritance 922
- Nature of things included in succession 885

- Nonresidents' successions, opening and administration1220-1223
- Obligations of decedent
 - Heritability1758, 1763
 - Leases 2731
- Opening by operation of law..... 886
- Opening of succession.....934, 935
 - Death 934
 - Place of opening.....935
 - Presumption of death..... 934
- Order of successions, alteration by marriage contracts, prohibition.. 2326
- Origin of things included..... 885
- Partition, testamentary successions 976
- Payment of debts.....1415-1466
 - Abandonment of property
 - by heirs.....1465, 1466
 - Actions by creditors considered 1419
 - Actions by creditors, kinds..... 1421
 - Contribution among heirs.1419, 1427, 1428, 1433-1436
 - Contribution, definition..... 1420
 - Division between heirs.....1415
 - Forced heirs, abandonment of property, right to legitime..... 1466
 - Heirs, extent of liability..... 1465
 - Heirs, rights.....1465, 1466
 - Hypothecary action.....1433-1443
 - Insufficiency of funds, procedure1181-1183
 - Legatees, rights.....1465, 1466
 - Matters considered..... 1419
 - Personal action against heir 1422-1432
 - Regulation by agreement of parties1415, 1416, 1432
 - Rules governing..... 1415
 - Separation of patrimony...1444-1464
 - Testamentary regulation.1415, 1416
 - Testamentary successions..... 976
 - Titles executory against deceased1417, 1418
 - Universal successors' extent of liability 1465
- Payment of debts and legacies of renounced succession.....1063-1068
 - Account of administrator..... 1063
 - Authority of administrator..... 1063
 - Citation of creditors.....1163-1165
 - Citation of legatees.....1063-1065
 - Distribution of proceeds..... 1065
 - Duty of administrator..... 1063
 - Homologation of account..... 1065
 - New creditors, rights against legatees, prescription1067, 1068
 - Opposition to payment, judicial determination, appeal..... 1066
 - Payment in absence of opposition 1065
 - Tableau of distribution..... 1063
- Personal action against heirs for debts1421-1432
 - Basis of action..... 1422
 - Confusion of debts..... 1429
 - Contribution amongst coheirs1427, 1428
 - Creditor's right to bring..... 1421
 - Division of action.....1427
 - Donations exceeding disposable portion, restitution, prescription 1431
 - Extent of liability..... 1425
 - Heir as creditor of deceased..... 1429
 - Liability of heirs.....1423-1429

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- SUCCESSIONS—continued
- Liability of legatee under particular title 1430
 - Liability of legatee under universal title 1424, 1430
 - Liability of several heirs.....1427, 1428
 - Liability of sole heir..... 1426
 - Liability of universal legatee 1424, 1426
 - Persons called to legal succession.. 888
 - Posthumous children, capacity to inherit 958, 960
 - Presumptions of survivorship...936-939
 - Age considered..... 938
 - Determination by circumstances of fact 936
 - Determination in absence of factual circumstances 937-939
 - Sex considered..... 939
 - Presumptive heir, definition..... 880
 - Primogeniture 893, 902
 - Property in litigation, security for possession 1012
 - Putting in possession, procedure.. 1193
 - Refusal of heirs to administer 1224-1226
 - Relationship, degrees.....889-892
 - Renounced succession
 - Acceptance by heirs of next degree 948
 - Administration 1224-1226
 - Transmission 948
 - Renunciation
 - Accretion in favor of coheirs 1022, 1028
 - Capacity to renounce..... 1018
 - Concealment of succession effects 1029
 - Conditional heirs..... 985
 - Conditional renunciation..... 1016
 - Conditions for renouncing..... 1015
 - Creditor's right to accept..... 1021
 - Creditor's right to annul..... 1989
 - Creditor's right to compel 1036, 1055
 - Divestiture of seizin..... 1014
 - Effect 946
 - Embezzlement of succession effects 1029
 - Express renunciation..... 1017
 - Future successions..... 1887
 - In general 1014-1031
 - Interdicts 1018
 - Knowledge of death prerequisite 980
 - Loss of right..... 1029
 - Mandatory 1020
 - Married women..... 1019
 - Method of renunciation..... 1017
 - Option of heir..... 977
 - Payment of debts and legacies of renounced succession..... 1063-1068
 - Personal renunciation..... 1020
 - Prescriptive period..... 1030
 - Presumption against..... 1014, 1017
 - Renunciation after prescriptive period, validity..... 1031
 - Renunciation at or before expiration of term for deliberation..... 1052
 - Requisites of renunciation..... 1015
 - Rights of renouncing heir..... 1059
 - Sale of effects of renounced succession 1062
 - Term for deliberating..... 1033
 - Testamentary successions..... 976
 - Time for renunciation..... 979
 - Renunciation in favor of coheirs as acceptance 1003
 - Representation 894-901
 - Ascending line..... 896
 - Collateral line..... 897
 - Death prerequisite..... 899
 - Definition 894
 - Descending line..... 895
 - Disinherited heir..... 901
 - Effect 894
 - Partition by roots..... 898
 - Persons represented..... 899
 - Persons whose succession was renounced 900
 - Sale of effects of renounced succession 1062
 - Sale of succession of living person 2454
 - Sale of succession rights, warranty of sale, scope..... 2513
 - Sealing succession effects..... 1075-1094
 - Breaking of seals, liability 1093, 1094
 - Costs 1070
 - Definition 1075
 - Delivery of effects under seal.. 1092
 - Duties of officer raising seals.. 1092
 - Duties of persons appointed to affix seals 1082-1087
 - Examination or search in succession effects after sealing..... 1083
 - Ex officio affixing of seals..... 1079
 - Failure of heirs to require..... 1036
 - Guardian of seals, appointment 1086
 - Heirs' right to raise seals..... 1088
 - Judge's power to order raising of seals 1090
 - Judicial order to affix seals 1077, 1079
 - Keys, delivery to judge..... 1087
 - Locking up removable effects... 1084
 - Manner of affixing seals..... 1082
 - Method of affixing seals..... 1076
 - Method of raising seals..... 1091
 - Objects to be sealed..... 1076
 - Persons affixing seals..... 1077
 - Persons authorized to raise..... 1091
 - Persons authorized to request.. 1078
 - Proces verbal 1085-1087
 - Raising of seals..... 1088-1094
 - Testamentary executors' right to raise seals 1089
 - Witnesses required at affixing.. 1082
 - Seizin of heirs and legatees..... 940-949
 - Acquisition of right..... 940, 941
 - Actions transmitted..... 945
 - Divestiture by renunciation..... 1014
 - Effect 942-945
 - Inheritance rights in suspense... 946
 - Legal operation..... 941
 - Natural children..... 949
 - Renounced succession..... 947, 948
 - Right of possession, continuation in heir 942
 - Right of possession, nature and effect 943
 - Surviving spouse..... 949
 - Surviving spouse in community 915
 - Transmission of successions 944, 948, 949
 - Separation of patrimony..... 1444-1464
 - Alienation during prescriptive period 1458

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

SUCCESSIONS—continued		Unborn children, capacity to inherit	29, 954-956
—Claiming against creditors of heirs	1451	Unclaimed succession, state's right to claim	485
—Claiming against part of heirs only	1452	Unconditional heir, definition	881, 882
—Collation effects excluded	1453	Unworthy heirs	964-975
—Competition between simple creditors of deceased	1462	—Alienation of succession effects ..	970
—Competition between simple and mortgage creditors of deceased ..	1462	—Causes for unworthiness	966, 968
—Conditional creditors' right to claim	1448	—Children of, right of inheritance	973
—Creditors of deceased claiming right	1447, 1448	—Definition	964
—Creditors of heir, right to claim	1459-1461	—Incapacity distinguished	965
—Creditors of succession, right to claim	1421, 1444	—Inheritance rights	965
—Definition	1444	—Judicial determination	967
—Donations inter vivos subject to collation	1453	—Liability for fruits of succession effects	969
—Effect of separation	1446	—Mortgages placed on succession effects	971
—Formalities	1457	—Parties to suit	974
—Insufficiency of heir's property ..	1461	—Persons unworthy	966
—Insufficiency of succession property	1460	—Reconciliation	975
—Legatees' right to claim	1449	—Restitution of succession effects ..	969
—Mortgage creditors, preferences	1463, 1464	—Revival of rights against succession	972
—Novation of debt of deceased	1454, 1455	—Suit to establish	967
—Object of action	1445	—Usufruct on share of child	973
—Prescription of action	1456	Vacant successions	
—Privilege of creditors, preservation by registry	3275	—Definition	1095
—Recordation of claims against succession	3275	—Intermeddlers	1100
Sex of heirs	893, 902	—Possession without authority	1100
Simulated contracts, nullity as to heirs of decedent	2239	—Prescription against	3526
State's right of inheritance	919, 929	—Putting in possession	1193
Stillborn children, capacity to inherit	955	—State's right to claim	485
Subrogation of beneficiary heir paying debts	2161	Widow and children in necessitous circumstances	
Successor, definitions	3556	—Privilege for homestead	3252
Surviving spouse in necessitous circumstances, marital portion ..	2382	—Right to homestead	3252
Surviving spouse's rights of inheritance	930-933	SUGGESTION	
—Alienation of immovables	932	See TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS	
—Community of acquets and gains	915, 916	SURETYSHIP	
—Inventory of property	930	Accessory contract	1771
—Liability to heir	933	Actions on bonds, jurisdiction	3042
—Putting in possession	930	Assignment of credits, effect	2645
—Security given	931	Compensation between creditor and debtor, right of surety to claim ..	2211
—Seizin	949	Compensation between creditor and surety	2211
—Separate property	924	Compromise between creditor and surety, effect as to debtor	3076
—Transmission of right to heirs	949	Compromise between debtor and creditor, effect as to surety	3076
Testamentary successions		Confusion, application and effect ..	2218
—Acceptance	976	Consent of principal debtor, necessity	3038
—Collation	976	Contract of suretyship	
—Definition	876	—Construction	3039
—Partition	976	—Express agreement required	3039
—Payment of debts	976	Contribution among sureties	3058
—Renunciation	976	Default of debtor, surety's right of recourse before payment	3057
Things included	873, 885	Defenses available to surety	3060
Transmission		Definition	3035
—By natural children	949	Discharge of surety	3059-3063
—By surviving spouse	949	—Acceptance of dation en paiement by creditor	3062
—Unaccepted succession	944	—Act of creditor in prejudice to surety's subrogation	3061
		—Compromise between debtor and creditor	3076
		—Confusion between debtor and surety, effect on surety for surety	3059
		—Extension of time to debtor	3063

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

- SURETYSHIP—continued**
- Payment accepted by creditor.. 3062
 - Discussion of debtor's property3045-3048
 - Costs, liability of surety..... 3047
 - Creditor's liability to surety.... 3048
 - Failure of creditor to seize property pointed out, liability..... 3048
 - Judgment against debtor and surety 3051
 - Judicial sureties..... 3066
 - Legal sureties..... 3066
 - Obligation of creditor..... 3045
 - Pointing out property..... 3047
 - Property subject to discussion.. 3047
 - Renunciation by surety, effect.. 3045
 - Surety of judicial or legal surety 3067
 - Surety solidarily bound with debtor, effect 3045
 - Surety's right to require..... 3046
 - Division among sureties.....3049, 3050
 - Renunciation of benefit, effect 3049
 - Subsequent insolvency of sureties 3050
 - Surety's right to claim..... 3049
 - Extinguishment, methods.....3059-3063
 - Heirs of surety, liability..... 3044
 - Heritability of obligation..... 3044
 - Insolvency of debtor, surety's right of recourse before payment..... 3057
 - Insolvency of surety, effect..... 3043
 - Joinder of debtor and surety in same action 3051
 - Judgment against debtor and surety, execution 3051
 - Judicial sureties.....3064-3070
 - Discussion of debtor's property.. 3066
 - Discussion of surety's property by surety 3067
 - Money in lieu of surety..... 3065
 - Pledge in lieu of surety..... 3065
 - Qualifications 3064
 - Release, grounds and procedure3069, 3070
 - Rules governing contract..... 3068
 - Suits against, prerequisite..... 3066
 - Knowledge of principal debtor, necessity 3038
 - Legal sureties 3064-3070
 - Discussion of debtor's property.. 3066
 - Discussion of surety's property by surety 3067
 - Money in lieu of surety..... 3065
 - Pledge in lieu of surety..... 3065
 - Qualifications 3064
 - Release, grounds and procedure3069, 3070
 - Rules governing contract..... 3068
 - Suits against, prerequisite..... 3066
 - Liability among sureties, contribution 3058
 - Liability of surety
 - Accessories and costs of debt... 3040
 - Exceptions available to surety... 3060
 - Extent 3037
 - Insolvency of cosurety..... 3049
 - Liability after ten years..... 3057
 - Mortgage on surety's property.. 3041
 - Principal debt..... 3045
 - Liability of surety to pay interest on interest of principal debt..... 1941
 - Married woman's obligations..... 3036
 - Minor's obligations..... 3036
 - Mortgage on surety's property not implied 3041
 - Novation between creditor and debtor, effect on surety..... 2198
 - Obligations for which surety may be given3036, 3038
 - Payment by debtor after payment by surety, remedy of surety..... 3055
 - Payment by surety..... 2134
 - Discharge of cosurety..... 2206
 - Discharge of debtor..... 2206
 - Payment by surety without notice to principal debtor, remedy of surety 3056
 - Persons who may be sureties..... 3042
 - Prescription as to surety, interruption 3553
 - Presumption against..... 3039
 - Qualifications of sureties..... 3042
 - Recourse of surety against creditor
 - Payment of debtor after payment by surety 3055
 - Payment by surety prior to suit 3056
 - Payment by surety without notice to debtor 3056
 - Recourse of surety against debtor3052-3057
 - Actions against debtor..... 3053
 - Costs, right to recover..... 3052
 - Debtors in solido..... 3054
 - Default of debtor..... 3057
 - Insolvency of debtor..... 3057
 - Payment by debtor after payment by surety, effect..... 3055
 - Payment by surety prior to suit 3056
 - Payment by surety without notice to debtor 3056
 - Principal and interest, right to recover 3052
 - Rights after expiration of ten years 3057
 - Rights of surety before payment 3057
 - Scope of remedy..... 3052
 - Subrogation to rights of creditor 3053
 - Suit against surety, effect..... 3057
 - Remission as to debtor, effect as to surety 2205
 - Remission as to surety, effect as to debtor 2205
 - Remission as to surety, effect on cosureties 2205
 - Scope of obligation.....3039, 3040
 - Suit against surety, right of recourse before payment..... 3057
 - Suit by surety for indemnity before payment, grounds..... 3057
 - Surety companies, qualifications... 3042
 - Surety for surety, confusion between debtor and surety, effect...3038, 3059
 - Surety of insolvent, right to reimbursement before payment of debt... 3057
 - Termination3059-3063
 - Wife's capacity to bind self for husband 2398
- SURVEY OF LAND**
See BOUNDARIES
- SURVIVORSHIP**
See PRESUMPTIONS
- SUSPENSIVE CONDITIONS**
See OBLIGATIONS

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

T

- TACIT MORTGAGE**
See MORTGAGE
- TACKING OF POSSESSION**
See ACQUISITIVE PRESCRIPTION
- TENDER OF PAYMENT**
See PAYMENT
- TESTAMENT**
See also TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS
- Absentee's testament, provisional probate 62
- Caducity, birth of legitimate child 1705
- Death of testator, proof.....1645, 1646
- Definition 1571
- Dispositions committed to choice of third persons 1573
- Execution of testament
—Death of testator, proof...1645, 1646
—Judicial order..... 1644
—Order of execution..... 1657
—Testamentary executors..... 1658
- Filing of testament..... 1657
- Foreign testament
—Effect in this state..... 1596
—Formalities required..... 1596
—Order of execution.....1688, 1689
—Proof of testament..... 1689
—Registration 1688
- Form, state law governing..... 10
- Formalities required.....1574-1596
—Compliance with any one form, sufficiency 1590
—Foreign testament..... 1596
—Mystic testament.....1584-1587
—Nonobservance, nullity of testament 1595
—Nuncupative by private act 1581-1583
—Nuncupative by public act 1578-1580
—Olographic 1588, 1589
—Soldiers' testaments.....1597-1600
—Testament executed at sea..1601-1604
—Writing 1575
- Insanity of testator, proof..... 1788
- Joint testament..... 1572, 1751
- Kinds 1574
- Married women, authority to make 135
- Mystic testaments.....1584-1587
—Act of superscription, signing1584, 1585
—Continuity of acts..... 1585
—Death or absence of all the witnesses, proof of testament..... 1654
—Death or absence of some of witnesses, proof of testament.... 1653
—Heirs or legatees as witnesses.. 1593
—Manner of making..... 1584
—Notary as witness, proof of testament 1652
—Proof, declaration of notary.... 1652
—Proof, declaration of witnesses1650, 1651
—Proof, witnesses dead or absent1653, 1654
—Signing by testator..... 1584
—Signing by witnesses..... 1587
—Superscription of notary..... 1584
—Testator's ability to read or sign name 1586
—Witnesses1584-1587
- Writing essential..... 1575
- Nuncupative by private act...1581-1583
—Death or absence of all the witnesses, proof of testament..... 1654
—Death or absence of some of witnesses, proof of testament..... 1653
—Method of making.....1581-1583
—Opening and proof when sealed 1656
—Proof, declaration of witnesses1648, 1649
—Proof, witnesses dead or absent1653, 1654
—Reading to testator..... 1582
—Signing by testator and witnesses 1582
—Witnesses, number required1581, 1583
—Writing1575, 1581
- Nuncupative testament by public act.....1574-1580
—Execution 1647
—Method of making.....1578-1580
—Opening and proof when sealed 1656
—Proof 1647
—Reception by notary public..... 1578
—Signing by testator..... 1579
—Signing by witnesses..... 1580
—Witnesses, number required..... 1578
—Writing essential..... 1575
- Olographic testament..... 1588, 1589
—Additions made by another..... 1589
—Definition 1588
—Erasures 1589
—Manner of making..... 1588
—Proof, declaration of witnesses.. 1655
—Writing and signing by testator 1588
- Opening1644-1689
- Partition by ascendants among descendants1724-1733
- Presentment for proof
—Necessity 1644
—Place of making..... 1644
- Proof1644-1689
- Reciprocal testaments by same act1572, 1751
- Rescission, prescription of action.. 3542
- Revocation 1690-1694
—Express revocation, definition... 1691
—Form of act..... 1692
—General revocation, definition... 1691
—Kinds of revocation..... 1691
—Particular revocation, definition 1691
—Posterior testament.....1693, 1694
—Tacit revocation, definition..... 1691
—Testator's power to revoke..... 1690
- Soldiers' testaments.....1597-1600
—Manner of making.....1597, 1598
—Signing by witnesses..... 1599
—Signing of testator..... 1599
—Validity after return of testator 1600
—Witnesses, number..... 1597
- Testament executed at sea
—Dispositions in favor of employees of vessel 1602
—Method of making..... 1601
—Validity after return of testator 1604
—Witnesses, number..... 1601
—Writing and signature..... 1603
- Verbal testament..... 1576
- Witnesses1591-1594
—Heirs or legatees.....1592, 1593
—Persons legally incapable..... 1591
—Residence, definition..... 1594

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS

See also DONATIONS BETWEEN HUSBAND AND WIFE; DONATIONS INTER VIVOS; EXECUTORS; PARTITION; TESTAMENT

Absent heirs, payment of shares into state treasury..... 1675
 Acceptance, dispositions in favor of minor354, 976-1013
 Accretion1704-1709
 —Cases in which permitted..... 1706
 —Conjoint legacies.....1707, 1708
 —Devolution of lapsed legacies.... 1709
 —Indivisible property, conjoint legacy 1708
 —Legacies under particular title.. 1704
 —Legacies under universal title.... 1704
 —Restricted application of doctrine 1706
 Alimony, termination by death of legatee 607
 Alternative legacies to different legatees, construed as conjunctive.. 2076
 Anger, admission of proof..... 1492
 Annuities, termination by death of legatee 607
 Annuity exceeding disposable portion 1499
 Caducity1697-1703
 —Alternative legacy of two things, destruction of one..... 1702
 —Conditional bequests.....1698, 1699
 —Death of legatee before fulfillment of condition..... 1698
 —Death of legatee before testator 1697
 —Incapacity of legatee..... 1703
 —Loss or destruction of thing after death of testator..... 1701
 —Loss or destruction of thing, alternative dispositions..... 1702
 —Loss or destruction of thing during life of testator..... 1700
 —Murder of testator.....1691
 —Renunciation of legatee..... 1703
 Capacity to make.....1470-1492
 —Absolute incapacity, definition ..1471
 —Concubines 1481
 —Insane persons..... 1475
 —Married women..... 1480
 —Minors' dispositions to tutors or instructors1478, 1479
 —Minors over sixteen..... 1477
 —Minors under sixteen..... 1476
 —Paramours 1481
 —Relative incapacity, definition... 1471
 —Time at which required..... 1472
 Capacity to receive.....1470-1492
 —Absolute incapacity, definition.. 1471
 —Adulterous bastards.....1488
 —Conception at time of testator's death 1482
 —Concubines 1481
 —Conditional dispositions..... 1474
 —Corporations 433
 —Doctors and surgeons..... 1489
 —Foreigners 1490
 —Incestuous bastards..... 1488
 —Ministers of the gospel..... 1489
 —Natural children of father.1486, 1487
 —Natural children of mother1484, 1485
 —Natural children, presence of legitimate descendants..... 1483
 —Nonresidents 1490

—Paramours 1481
 —Persons interposed..... 1491
 —Relative incapacity, definition.. 1471
 —Time at which required..... 1473
 Captation, admission of proof..... 1492
 Collation 976
 Conditional legacies
 —Caducity 1698
 —Capacity to receive..... 1474
 —Conditional obligations distinguished 2030
 —Death of legatee before performance, effect 2030
 —Heir's liability for legacy..... 2030
 —Heritable obligations imposed, death of legatee before performance.... 2006
 —Personal obligations imposed, death of legatee before performance..... 2005
 —Rights of legatee..... 2030
 —Transmission to heirs..... 1699
 Conjoint legacies
 —Accretion in favor of legatees1707, 1708
 —Definition1707, 1708
 Counsel for absent heirs
 —Appointment1661, 1662
 —Duties1661, 1662
 —Term of office.....1662
 Definition 1469
 Delegation of power of disposition 1573
 Disposable portion.....1493-1501
 —Absence of forced heirs..... 1496
 —Annuity exceeding..... 1499
 —Calculation 1505
 —Collation by forced heirs receiving 1501
 —Disposition to forced heirs..... 1501
 —Donations exceeding, validity... 1502
 —Legitimate descendants surviving 1493
 —Parents surviving 1494
 —Renunciation by forced heir, effect on amount 1498
 —Usufruct exceeding..... 1499
 Extra portion
 —Amount1231, 1501
 —Donations, method of making1232, 1233, 1501
 Fidei commissa..... 1520
 Hatred, admission of proof..... 1492
 Illegal conditions 1519
 Immoral conditions..... 1519
 Impossible conditions..... 1519
 Insanity of testator..... 1475
 Interpretation1712-1723
 —Alternative legacies to different legatees 2076
 —Contradictory dispositions..... 1723
 —Description of legatee ambiguous 1714
 —Dispositions expressing no time 1722
 —Dispositions in future terms..... 1721
 —Dispositions in past terms..... 1720
 —Dispositions in present terms.... 1720
 —Intention of testator, ascertainment 1712
 —Interpretation in favor of validity 1713
 —General legacy, inclusion of after acquired property..... 1718
 —General legacy, inclusion of particular bequests 1719
 —Intent doubtful, extrinsic evidence used 1715

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS	
—continued	
—Mistake in name of thing	
donated	1716
—Quantity uncertain.....	1717
Kinds	1605
Legacies paid under invalid testament, rescission	1846
Legacies under universal title	1612-1616
—Accretion by failure of particular legacies	1704
—Definition	1612
—Demand for delivery of effects..	1613
—Falcidian portion, abolition.....	1616
—Liability for debts and charges..	1614
—Liability for particular legacies	1615
Legitime	
—Amount	1493, 1494
—Definition	1495
—Renunciation of heirs, effect on amount	1498
Manner of making.....	1570
Movables, effect as absolute transfer	1284
Nullity	
—Causes influencing disposition....	1492
—Incapacity of legatee.....	1491
—Prescription of action.....	3542
Onerous dispositions, reduction....	1514
Particular legacies.....	1625-1643
—Condition in which delivered.....	1636
—Costs of suit for delivery of legacy	1632
—Creditors, construction of legacy	1641
—Definition	1625
—Demand for delivery from executor	1630
—Demand for delivery from heirs	1630
—Demand for delivery of thing	1626-1632
—Executor as legatee, necessity for delivery	1628
—Immovables, additions and improvements by testator.....	1637
—Indeterminate things donated....	1640
—Insufficiency of effects for payment	1635
—Interest of thing donated.....	1631
—Legacies of certain object preferred	1635
—Legatee's liability for fruits.....	1629
—Legatee's right to possession....	1626
—Liability for succession debts....	1642
—Loss or destruction of thing donated	1643
—Mortgage on thing donated.....	1638
—Persons liable for payment.....	1633
—Preference in payment.....	1634
—Preference over other legacies..	1634
—Proceeds of thing donated.....	1631
—Rights of legatee.....	1626
—Servants, construction of legacy	1641
—Thing in possession of legatee....	1627
—Things of another donated.....	1639
—Transmission of rights of legatee	1626
—Usufruct on thing donated.....	1638
Particular legatee's possession without authority	1629
Partition	976
Payment of debts.....	976, 1415-1466
Persons interposed, definition.....	1491
Prohibited dispositions.....	1519-1522
Reduction	1502-1518
—Calculation of disposable portion	1505
—Donations exceeding disposable portion	1502
—Donations inter vivos exceeding disposable portion, effect on testamentary dispositions.....	1510
—Onerous dispositions.....	1514
—Order of reduction.....	1507, 1511, 1512
—Persons entitled to claim.....	1504
—Preferred legacies.....	1512
—Pro rata reduction.....	1511
—Remunerative dispositions.....	1513
—Time of claiming.....	1504
Remunerative dispositions, reduction	1513
Renunciation	976, 1014-1031
Rescission of testaments, prescription of action	3542
Revenues of property, termination by death of legatee.....	607
Revocability	1469
Revocation	
—Action of revocation.....	1710
—Alienation of thing donated	1695, 1696
—Causes	1710
—Donation inter vivos of thing bequeathed	1695
—Form of act of revocation.....	1692
—Ingratitude	1710
—Injury to testator's memory.....	1711
—Posterior testaments.....	1693, 1694
Seizin of heirs from executor.....	1671
Substitutions	
—Permitted substitutions.....	1521, 1522
—Prohibited substitutions.....	1520
Suggestion, admission of proof....	1492
Trebellianic portion.....	1520
Trusts	1520
Universal legacies.....	1606-1611
—Definition	1606
—Demand for delivery of effects	1607
—Enjoyment of effects.....	1608
—Liability for debts and legacies..	1611
—Provisional possession of absentee's estate	63
—Seizin in absence of forced heirs	1609
—Seizin of forced heirs.....	1607
—Seizin when forced heirs disinherited	1610
Usufruct exceeding disposable portion	1499
Usufruct to one, naked ownership to another	1522
Vulgar substitutions.....	1521
TESTAMENTARY EXECUTORS	
See EXECUTORS	
TESTAMENTARY SUCCESSIONS	
See ADMINISTRATION OF SUCCESSIONS	
TESTAMENTARY TUTORS	
See TUTORSHIP (Tutorship by will)	
THING ADJUDGED	
See RES JUDICATA	
THINGS	
See also OCCUPANCY; OWNERSHIP; POSSESSION; PRESCRIPTION	
Acquisition, methods.....	870

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

THINGS—continued		Accounting by tutor, failure, duty of
Alienability	484	undertutor
Common things		Acquisitions on behalf of minor....
—Definition	450, 458	Actions against tutors, prescription
—Division of things.....	449	Adjudication of interest of minor to
—Ownership	450, 458	parent in co-ownership.....
—Use	450	Administration
Corporeal things, definition.....	460	—Accounting by tutor.....
Gratuitous disposition or		—Acts, manner of making.....
acquisition	1467	—Alienation of immovables.....
Holy things.....	456	—Commission of tutor.....
Incorporeal things, definition.....	460	—Concurrence of minor.....
National domain.....	486	—Costs of accounting.....
Ownership of things.....	449	—Degree of care required.....
Private things		—Effective date.....
—Definition	459	—Factories
—Ownership	459	—Farms
Public domain.....	486	—Insurance on immovables.....
Public things		—Investment of funds and
—Definition	453	revenues
—Division of things.....	449	—Lease of property by tutor.....
—Ownership	453	—Mandatary, tutor's capacity to
—Use	453	appoint
Religious things.....	456	—Manner of administering.....
Rights to things, kinds.....	487	—Movables
Sacred things.....	456	—Plantations
Things not susceptible of		—Purchase of property by tutor..
ownership	481, 482	—Sale of movables and
Things susceptible of		immovables
ownership	481-483	Administration of successions falling to
TITLE		minors
See OWNERSHIP		Agreements between minor and tutor
TORTS		before final accounting.....
See OFFENSES AND QUASI OFFENSES		Alienation of immovables.....
TRANSACTION		—Advertisement
See COMPROMISE		—Credit terms, extension.....
TRANSFER OF CREDITS		—Executions against minor.....
See ASSIGNMENT OF CREDITS		—Family meeting.....
TREASURE		—Gratuitous alienation.....
Definition	3423	—Homologation of opinion of family
Rights of finder.....	3423	meeting
Usufructuary's right of enjoyment	553	—Partition by licitation.....
TREBELLIANIC PORTION		—Price and appraisalment.....
See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS;		—Public auction.....
TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS		—Reappraisalment
TREES		—Sales on execution of judgments
Extending over boundary.....	691	—Terms
Immovables by nature.....	465	Alienation of movables
Movables	465	—Advertisement
Planting on boundary.....	691	—Credit terms, extension.....
TRUSTS		—Gratuitous alienation.....
See DONATIONS INTER VIVOS;		—Price and appraisalment.....
TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS		—Public auction.....
TUTORS		—Reappraisalment
See TUTORSHIP		—Sale or preservation by tutor....
TUTORSHIP		Annual accounts.....
See also FAMILY MEETING;		—Costs of accounting.....
CURATORSHIP		—Homologation
Absence contemplated by tutor		—Rendition contradictorily with
—Accounting	358	undertutor
—Appointment of successor.....	358	Appointment of tutor
Absence of tutor from state,		—Appeal and time for filing.....
appointment of successor.....	314	—Damages for failing to cause
Accountability of tutor.....	249	appointment, prescription of
		action
		—Effective date.....
		—Failure to apply for appointment,
		liability of relatives.....
		—Information as to necessity for
		appointment, persons entitled to
		give
		—Inventory of minor's patrimony
		—Jurisdiction to appoint.....
		—Parent's right to appoint.....

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

TUTORSHIP—continued		Emancipated minor, accounting	
—Persons obliged to cause appointment	308, 309, 312	by tutor.....	369, 381
—Place	307	Exclusion from tutorship, causes	303, 305
—Relative's duty to apply for appointment, liability for failure	308, 310	Excuses and dispensations from serving	
—Time for applying for appointment	308	—Acceptance of tutorship after appointment to public office.....	293
—Tutor ad hoc.....	313	—Administration pending decisions on excuses	300
Appointment of tutors by parents	257, 258, 261	—Age	296
Ascendants, appointment by judge	263-266	—Appointment to public office after acceptance of tutorship.....	294
Authority of tutor, limitation by marriage contract.....	2327	—Delay for presenting.....	299
Bond of tutor		—Father of minor, right to claim	301
—Amount fixed by judge.....	317	—Infirmities	297
—Exemption	320	—Persons excused.....	292-298
—Increasing or reduction of bond	318	—Presentation, procedure.....	299, 300
—Recordation	319, 322-324	—Previous appointment to other tutorship	298
—Recordation as legal mortgage	3351, 3352	—Procedure for opposing appointment	299
—Recorded bond or certificate as legal mortgage	322	—Relationship beyond fourth degree	295
—Special mortgage in lieu of bond	320	Executions against minor.....	345, 346
Borrowing power of tutor.....	353	Family meetings.....	281-291
Care of person of minor.....	337	Father, exclusion or removal.....	305
Certificate of clerk, recordation as legal mortgage	3351, 3352	Final account	
Children of absentee.....	81-85	—Cases when required.....	357, 358
—Mother's right to claim.....	81	—Costs	359
—Necessity of tutorship.....	81-85	—Interest on balance.....	360
—Provisional tutor, appointment.....	83-85	—Prescription of action on.....	362
Collaterals, appointment by judge	267, 268	—Rendition on emancipation of minor.....	369, 381
Commencement of tutorship.....	336	Foreign tutorship	
Commission of tutor.....	349	—Qualification in state.....	363
Compromise of minor's interest....	3072	—Removal of property from state, conditions	364
Compromise of minor's rights.....	353	—Rights in state.....	363
Confirmation of appointment		Foundlings	272
—Appeal and time of filing.....	307	Gratuitous disposition of minor's things	354
—Place	307	Heirs of tutor, liability for administration	315
Contracts with minor.....	1790	Heritability of office.....	315
Co-ownership between parent and minor		Immovable property, authority of tutors to purchase.....	353
—Adjudication of minor's interest to parent	343	Incapacities for office of tutor....	302
—Security of parent upon adjudication of interest.....	343, 344	Insolvency of tutor, cause for removal	304
—Special mortgage as security of parent upon adjudication of interest	344	Insuring of immovables.....	355
Costs of accounting.....	359	Interest on balance of accounts....	360
Creation of tutorship.....	248	Intermeddlers, liability.....	3315
Dative tutorship.....	270-272	Inventory	
—Appointment of tutors, causes	270	—Failure to make as cause for exclusion or removal.....	303
—Method of appointment of tutors	270, 271	—Natural tutor's obligation to make	251
—Security to be furnished, dispensation	271	Inventory of minor's property.....	316
Death of one parent, persons entitled to claim.....	250	Investment of funds and revenues	
Death of tutor		—Approved securities.....	348
—Appointment of successor.....	314	—Failure as cause for removal....	304
—Heir's liability for administration	315	—Liability for failure.....	347
Disposition of movables by foreigners	10	Kinds of tutorships.....	247
Divorce of parents, persons entitled to claim	157	Legal mortgage on tutor's property	
Donations, acceptance by tutor....	354	—Duty of tutor to record.....	3330
Education of minor.....	350	—Recordation of bond or certificate as operating	322
Effect, state law governing.....	10	—Substitution of special mortgage	3334-3337
Effective date.....	336	—Undertutor's duty to cause recordation	3331
		Legal tutorship.....	263-269
		—Appointment of tutors by judge	263

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

TUTORSHIP—continued

—Ascendants, preference in appointing	263-266
—Collaterals, preference in appointing	267, 268
—Failure to accept, liability.....	268
—Grandmother's right to claim..	266
—Grandmother's right to refuse..	266
Letters of tutorship, prerequisites to issuance.....	319, 335
Loans on behalf of minor.....	353
Minor without tutor, suits against	313
Misconduct of tutor, surety's right to release.....	3069, 3070
Mother refusing tutorship	
—Administration of minor's property	253
—Obligations pending appointment of tutor.....	253
—Retention of control of person of minor.....	253
Mother's obligation to accept.....	253
Natural children	
—Tutorship by nature.....	256
—Tutorship by will.....	261
Necessity for tutorship.....	246
Oath of tutor.....	334
Opening	246
Orphans	270
Ownership in indivision between parent and minor.....	343, 344
Parent's appointment of tutor	
—Acceptance	259
—Confirmation by judge.....	260
—Manner of making.....	257
—Natural children.....	261
—Parents with rights of appointment	257, 258, 261
—Several tutors named, rights....	262
Partition by licitation at instance of co-owner	345
Partnership's capacity to accept..	2816
Personal trust.....	315
Persons excluded from office.....	303, 305
Persons exempt from serving as tutors	292-298
Persons incapable of office.....	302
Persons subject to removal.....	303-305
Pledge of minor's things, authority of tutor.....	3148
Posthumous children.....	252
Power of attorney, authority of tutor to give.....	351
Prescription of actions against tutor	362
Property adjudicated to parent, registry of special mortgage of minor	3353, 3357
Property of minor	
—Lease or hire by tutor.....	337
—Purchase by tutor.....	337
Provisional administration pending consideration of excuse from tutorship.....	300
Relatives, obligation to accept.....	295
Remarriage of mother-tutrix	
—Liability of husband and mother	254, 255
—Remarriage without consent of family meeting.....	254
Removal from tutorship	
—Causes	303-305
—Father, causes for removal.....	305

Security given by tutors	
—Amount	318
—Bond, judge's duty to fix.....	317
—Dative tutors.....	270, 271
—Execution against special mortgage	333
—Exempt tutors, legal mortgage	321-324
—Exemption	320
—Increase or reduction.....	318, 326
—Legal mortgage.....	3314
—Legal mortgage on property of tutrix's second husband.....	3316
—Liability for insufficiency of special mortgage.....	328
—Mother-tutrix remarrying....	254, 255
—Natural tutors.....	251, 321, 325-332
—Peremption of legal mortgage....	3319
—Qualification of sureties.....	3042
—Recordation	319, 323, 324
—Registry of legal mortgage	3351, 3357
—Reinscription of legal mortgage	3369
—Release of surety on request, grounds and procedure....	3069, 3070
—Special mortgage in lieu of bond	320
—Special mortgage in lieu of legal mortgage.....	325-332
—Time for fixing.....	317
Security in favor of tutor.....	3314
Special mortgage in lieu of general mortgage.....	3334-3337
—Acceptance by family meeting..	325
—Appraisal of property.....	331
—Change	326
—Costs of proceedings, payment	329
—Duties and liabilities of undertutor	328
—Grandparents' right to give....	332
—Inspection of title to property..	327
—Minimum value of property.....	331
—Natural tutor's right to give....	325
—Presentment of title by tutor..	328
—Reading codal provisions at family meeting.....	330
—Sale of property, procedure.....	333
Successions, acceptance by tutor..	352
Support of minor.....	350
Temporary absence of tutor from state, power of attorney.....	314
Testamentary dispositions, acceptance by tutor.....	354
Tutor ad hoc, appointment.....	313
Tutorship by nature.....	250, 256
—Death of either parent as cause for	250
—Definition	250
—Father or mother's right to claim	250
—Inventory, obligation of tutor..	251
—Mother refusing tutorship, duties	253
—Mother's obligation to accept..	253
—Posthumous children.....	252
—Remarriage of mother, effect	254, 255
—Security required of tutor.....	251
—Special mortgage in lieu of general mortgage.....	325-333
—Surviving parent's rights to claim	250
—Unborn children.....	252
—Undertutor, obligation of tutor to cause appointment.....	251
Tutorship by will.....	257-262

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

TUTORSHIP—continued		USE	
—Acceptance by tutor.....	259	See also HABITATION; SERVITUDES;	
—Appointment of tutor, method..	257	USUFRUCT	
—Confirmation by judge.....	260	Alienation of use.....	638
—Definition	257	Charges against thing.....	645
—Parents' appointment of		Consumable things.....	637
tutor	257, 258, 261	Definition	626
—Rejection by tutor, effect.....	259	Donation of use.....	638
—Several tutors appointed, rights	262	Duration	639
Unborn children.....	252	Establishment	628
Undertutor	273-280	Expenses of cultivation.....	645
—Appointment	251, 273	Family, definition.....	642
—Ascertainment of value of		Fruits and revenues	
tutor's property.....	328	—Enjoyment	633
—Death of tutor, duty to cause		—Restitution	630
new appointment.....	279	Inventory of effects.....	629, 630
—Exclusion from office, causes....	306	Lease of use.....	638
—Family meetings, attendance....	276	Obligations of user.....	644
—Function of office.....	275	Prescription for nonuse.....	3546
—Incapacities for office.....	306	Real obligation.....	2012
—Inscriptions of tutor's bond,		Repairs to thing.....	645
duty	3351	Rights of parties	
—Legal mortgage against tutor,		—Regulation by agreement.....	631
duty to inscribe.....	278	—Regulation in absence of	
—Liability	277, 278	agreement	632-635
—Natural tutor's obligation to		Security	629, 630
appoint	251	Taxes against thing.....	645
—Oath	274	Termination	628
—Opposition to deliberations of		Things subject to wear and tear..	637
family meeting.....	276, 277	Use of cattle.....	636
—Recording of legal mortgage..	3331	Use of fruits	
—Recording of bond or certificate,		—Determination of amount.....	634
duty	324	—Payment, action to compel.....	634
—Removal from office, causes.....	306	—Right to gather.....	634
—Security of tutor, obligation to		Use of house.....	635
register	278	Usufruct distinguished.....	633, 638
—Termination of duties.....	280		
—Vacancy of tutorship, duty.....	279	USE AND OCCUPATION	
Undivided ownership of property		See USUFRUCT; USE; HABITATION;	
between tutor and minor,		POSSESSION	
mortgage of minor after		USUFRUCT	
adjudication of tutor.....	3317	See also HABITATION; SERVITUDES;	
Vacancy of tutorship.....	279	USE	
		Abandonment, release of	
U		usufructuary from duty to	
UMPIRE		repair	575
See ARBITRATION		Abuse by usufructuary.....	621-623
UNBORN CHILDREN		—Creditor's intervention in	
Appointment of curator, necessity	252	eviction suit.....	623
Capacity to inherit.....	954-956	—Eviction	621, 622
Donations by marriage contract..	1734	Actions by usufructuary.....	556
Donations, capacity to receive....	1482	Alienation of thing by owner.....	605
Tutorship	252	Alienation of thing subject to	
UNDERTUTOR		usufruct	617
See TUTORSHIP		Alienation of usufruct	
UNIVERSAL LEGACIES		—Usufructuary's liability for	
See TESTAMENTARY DISPOSITIONS		damages	561
UNIVERSAL PARTNERSHIP		—Usufructuary's right.....	555
See PARTNERSHIP		Alimony, termination by death of	
UNWORTHINESS		legatee	607
See SUCCESSIONS (Unworthy heirs)		Alluvion, use by usufructuary....	553
URBAN SERVITUDES		Alteration or impairment of thing	
See SERVITUDES		by owner.....	601
USAGE		Alterations by usufructuary.....	568
See CUSTOMS AND USAGES		Animals	592, 593
		—Usufruct of herd, death,	
		liability of usufructuary.....	593
		—Usufruct of one animal, death,	
		liability of usufructuary.....	592
		Annuity, termination by death of	
		legatee	607
		Care required of usufructuary....	567
		Changes made by testator in thing	
		subject to usufruct.....	616

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

USUFRUCT—continued			
Charges against thing.....	578, 579		
Conditional usufruct			
—Commencement	608		
—Termination	608		
Conditions impossible.....	542		
Consumable things			
—Disposition by usufructuary....	549		
—Imperfect usufruct.....	536		
—Restoration	549		
Corporations, duration of usufruct	612		
Costs of law suits, liability for			
payment	588, 589		
Damages caused by usufructuary,			
compensation with value of			
improvements abandoned.....	595		
Debts of donor's succession,			
payment	580-587		
—Advances by usufructuary,			
reimbursement	584, 585		
—Contribution between			
usufructuary and heir.....	586, 587		
—Legacies by donor.....	580		
—Legatee under universal			
title	582-584, 586		
—Mortgage debts.....	581, 582		
—Particular legatee.....	581, 586		
—Sale of thing subject to			
usufruct	584, 585		
—Universal legatee.....	582-585		
—Usufructuary by donation inter			
vivos	582		
—Usufructuary by testament.....	583		
Definition	533		
Delivery to usufructuary.....	599		
Disposition in favor of third			
persons	1533		
Disturbance of usufructuary.....	603		
Divisibility	538		
Donation by usufructuary.....	555		
Donation in excess of disposable			
portion	1499		
Dotal property, husband's right			
to enjoyment.....	2347		
Duration	609-611		
Earth, use by usufructuary.....	551		
Enclosed lands, right of passage..	554		
Encroachments by third persons..	591		
Enjoyment of usufruct, obligation			
of owner.....	600		
Establishment, method.....	540		
Eviction of usufructuary. 603, 621-	623		
—Causes	621		
—Creditors' intervention.....	623		
—Discretion of judge.....	621		
—Owner	621		
—Usufructuary's right to prevent	622		
Expenses for preservation.....	570		
Expenses of usufructuary,			
retention of possession until			
payment	625		
Fruits and revenues			
—Ownership at beginning of			
usufruct	546		
—Ownership at end of usufruct..	546		
—Ownership during			
usufruct	544, 547, 548		
—Use by usufructuary.....	551		
House in usufruct			
—Furnishings, enjoyment.....	548		
—Revenues, ownership.....	548		
Immovable nature of usufruct....	471		
Imperfect usufruct			
—Definition	534		
—Duties of usufructuary.....	549		
—Ownership of thing.....	536		
—Rights of usufructuary.....	549		
Improvements by usufructuary			
—Abandonment at			
termination	569, 594		
—Compensation of value against			
damages	595		
—Completion of unfinished works	569		
—Demolition by usufructuary....	569		
—Indemnity at termination of			
usufruct	594		
—Ownership at termination of			
usufruct	594		
—Reconstruction of fallen or			
destroyed works.....	569		
—Reimbursement by owner.....	569		
—Useful and necessary			
improvements	568		
Incorporeal nature.....	537		
Interruption by owner, liability....	600		
Inventory of effects.....	557		
Islands in nonnavigable streams			
—Ownership	553		
—Use by usufructuary.....	553		
Kinds of usufruct.....	534		
Law costs, payment.....	588, 589		
Lease by usufructuary.....	555		
Loss or damage to thing			
—Definition	615		
—Liability of usufructuary.....	567		
—Partial destruction, effect.....	614		
—Total destruction, effect.....	613		
Mines, use by usufructuary.....	552		
Mortgage of thing by owner			
—Before commencement of			
usufruct	617		
—During usufruct.....	605		
Mortgage of usufruct, validity....	3289		
Multiple usufructuaries.....	539		
Naked ownership acquired by			
usufructuary	619, 620		
Nonusage, effect.....	618		
Obligations of owner.....	599-605		
Obligations of usufructuary....	557-598		
Ornamentations, usufructuary's			
right to remove.....	594		
Ownership of thing.....	535, 536		
Parents' usufruct in minor children's			
property	223-226		
—Duration	223		
—Obligations of parents.....	224		
—Property subject to usufruct....	226		
—Separation and divorce, effect..	225		
Perfect usufruct			
—Definition	534		
—Ownership of thing.....	535		
—Preservation of thing.....	535		
—Return of thing at termination	535		
Persons capable of receiving.....	543		
Prescription for nonuse.....	3546		
Preservation of thing.....	535, 536		
Privilege of workmen employed			
by usufructuary, enforcement			
against owner.....	596, 597		
—Ordinary or extraordinary			
repairs	597		
—Unauthorized works.....	598		
Quarries, use by usufructuary....	552		
Real obligation.....	2012		
Renunciation by usufructuary			
—Creditor's right to annul.....	624		
—Method of making.....	624		
Rent charges against thing.....	578		
Repairs to thing.....	568-578		
—Action to compel owner to make	576		

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

USUFRUCT—continued		—Use	550
—Action to compel usufructuary to make	573	Timber, use by usufructuary.....	551
—Extraordinary repairs.....	571, 572	Treasure, use by usufructuary....	553
—Necessary repairs.....	568	Use distinguished.....	633, 638
—Ordinary repairs.....	571, 572	Violation of owner's rights by third person.....	591
—Owner making, reimbursement	574	Workmen employed by usufructuary	
—Reconstruction of fallen or destroyed works.....	577	—Privilege for work and materials, enforcement	596-598
—Refusal of owner to make.....	576	—Rights of owner against usufructuary	598
—Release of usufructuary.....	575		
—Roads, bridges and levees.....	578	USURY	
—Things demolished or damaged at beginning of usufruct.....	604	See INTEREST (Usurious interest)	
—Usufructuary making, reimbursement	576	V	
Reservation by donor.....	1533	VACANT SUCCESSIONS	
Rights of usufructuary.....	544-556	See ADMINISTRATION OF SUCCESSIONS; INVENTORY; SUCCESSIONS	
Sale of thing		VENDOR AND PURCHASER	
—Forced sale at suit of mortgage creditors, rights of usufructuary	617	See SALE	
—Voluntary sale by owner, rights of usufructuary.....	617	VERBAL SALE	
Sand, use by usufructuary.....	551	See SALE	
Security by usufructuary.....	558-564	VESSELS	
—Amount	559	See SHIPS AND SHIPPING	
—Delay in furnishing.....	566	VICES AND DEFECTS	
—Dispensation	559	See SALE; WARRANTY AGAINST VICES AND DEFECTS	
—Failure to furnish, effect.....	563, 564	VIEW	
—Judge's right to increase.....	559	See SERVITUDES	
—Liability for damages.....	561	VIOLENCE AND THREATS	
—Obligation to furnish.....	558	See CONTRACTS	
—Persons not required to furnish	560	VOLUNTARY SEQUESTRATION	
—Special mortgage in lieu of security	562	See SEQUESTRATION	
Servitudes		W	
—Acquisition by others by prescription, liability of usufructuary	590	WAGES	
—Enjoyment by usufructuary....	554	See MASTER AND SERVANT; PRIVILEGES	
—Loss by nonusage, liability of usufructuary	590	WAIFS	
—New servitudes, owner's right to create.....	602	See FOUNDLINGS	
—Suffrance by usufructuary.....	565	WALLS IN COMMON	
—Usufructuary's power to establish	737	See also SERVITUDES	
Stone, use by usufructuary.....	551	Abandonment by servient owner..	815
Surviving spouse in community....	916	Common ownership presumed.....	677
Taxes against thing.....	578	Construction on adjoining land....	675
Termination	606-625	Constructions near or against walls	
—Abuse by usufructuary.....	621-623	—Chimneys and hearths.....	693
—Conditional usufruct.....	608	—Ovens, forges and furnaces.....	694
—Confusion	619, 620	—Police regulations.....	692
—Corporation holding usufruct..	612	—Wells and necessaries.....	695
—Death of usufructuary.....	606, 607	Co-owner's right to use.....	680
—Effect	625	Cost of construction.....	675
—Expiration of time.....	608	Double walls, necessity.....	692-695
—Happening of condition.....	608-611	Increase in height	
—Loss or destruction of thing.....	613-615	—Additional thickness of supporting wall.....	682
—Nonusage	618	—Contribution by neighbor at time of using.....	683
—Renunciation	624	—Expenses of raising.....	681
—Restoration of thing.....	549, 550	—Expenses of rebuilding supporting wall	682
—Retention of possession until payment of expenses.....	625	—Insufficiency of wall, right to rebuild	682
—Return of thing.....	535	—Neighbor's right to use.....	683
—Sale of thing at suit of mortgage creditors.....	617		
Things subject to usufruct.....	541		
Things subject to wear and tear			
—Failure to give security, sale of effects.....	564		
—Liability of usufructuary.....	550		
—Restoration	550		

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

<p>WALLS IN COMMON—continued</p> <p>Limitations on use..... 685</p> <p>Neighbor's right to convert into wall in common..... 676</p> <p>Repairs</p> <p>—Contribution among co-owners.. 678</p> <p>—Release from contribution..... 679</p> <p>Thickness..... 675</p> <p>Used by neighbor..... 676</p> <p>Wall entirely on adjoining land, neighbor's right to convert to wall in common..... 684</p> <p>Wells, construction near walls, regulation.....692, 695</p> <p>Windows or apertures..... 696</p> <p>WARRANTY</p> <p>See LEASE OF THINGS; PARTITION; SALE; WARRANTY AGAINST VICES AND DEFECTS; WARRANTY OF TITLE AND AGAINST EVICTION</p> <p>WARRANTY AGAINST VICES AND DEFECTS</p> <p>See also LEASE OF THINGS; PARTITION; SALE; WARRANTY OF TITLE AND AGAINST EVICTION</p> <p>Destruction of thing sold, liability of parties.....2532, 2533</p> <p>Existence of vice before sale, presumption, burden of proof.. 2530</p> <p>Grounds for redhibition, declaration of seller as to quality of object..... 2529</p> <p>Judicial sale, redhibition.....2537, 2619</p> <p>Lease of things, warranty of lessor 2695</p> <p>Matched things, redhibition..... 2540</p> <p>Redhibition</p> <p>—Fraud on part of seller, liability for damages..... 2547</p> <p>—Seller in bad faith, liability for damages and restitution of price..... 2545</p> <p>Redhibitory action</p> <p>—Parties defendant..... 2539</p> <p>—Parties plaintiff..... 2538</p> <p>—Prescription.....2534, 2535</p> <p>—Prescription when seller in bad faith..... 2546</p> <p>—Time for commencement..... 2536</p> <p>Redhibitory vices</p> <p>—Animals, in general.....2524-2528</p> <p>—Animals, kinds.....2524, 2525</p> <p>—Apparent defects excluded..... 2521</p> <p>—Horses and mules, absolute vices..... 2526</p> <p>—Inanimate things..... 2523</p> <p>—Latent defects known to purchaser excluded..... 2522</p> <p>Reduction of price</p> <p>—Action, rules governing..... 2544</p> <p>—Defect rendering thing useless 2541</p> <p>—Fraud on part of seller, liability for damage..... 2547</p> <p>—Inferiority of quality of object 2542</p> <p>—Option of buyer..... 2541</p> <p>—Redhibitory action as alternative remedy..... 2543</p> <p>Renunciation by buyer, fraud of seller, effect..... 2548</p> <p>Seller in good faith</p> <p>—Liability for expenses of preservation..... 2531</p> <p>—Liability for price..... 2531</p> <p>Succession sale..... 2624</p>	<p>WARRANTY OF TITLE AND AGAINST EVICTION</p> <p>See also LEASE OF THINGS; PARTITION; SALE; WARRANTY AGAINST VICES AND DEFECTS</p> <p>Bad faith seller, liability..... 2510</p> <p>Call in warranty</p> <p>—Buyer's duty to make..... 2517</p> <p>—Failure of buyer to make, effect.....2518, 2519</p> <p>Contract rules, applicability..... 2516</p> <p>Costs of suit, liability of seller... 2506</p> <p>Damages, liability of seller..... 2506</p> <p>Dotal property..... 2345</p> <p>Evicted buyer, rights against seller..... 2506</p> <p>Eviction, definition..... 2500</p> <p>Eviction through negligence of buyer..... 2502</p> <p>Exchange.....2662, 2663</p> <p>Exclusion by agreement of parties..... 2503-2505</p> <p>—Liability of seller for personal acts..... 2504</p> <p>—Liability of seller for restitution of price.....2505, 2506</p> <p>—Subrogation of buyer to rights of seller..... 2503</p> <p>Fruits and revenues, restitution.. 2506</p> <p>Improvements, adjustment between parties.....2509, 2510</p> <p>—Extraordinary improvements, reimbursement of buyer..... 2510</p> <p>—Useful improvements, reimbursement of buyer..... 2509</p> <p>Judicial sale.....2620, 2621</p> <p>Lessor's warranty</p> <p>—Duty of lessor..... 2692</p> <p>—Liability for damages..... 2696</p> <p>—Things belonging to another... 2682</p> <p>Loss of warranty..... 2518</p> <p>Modification by agreement of parties..... 2503</p> <p>Mortgage on immovable sold, rights of buyer..... 3410</p> <p>Partial eviction..... 2511-2515</p> <p>—Cancellation of sale, option of buyer..... 2511</p> <p>—Restitution of price, proportion..... 2514</p> <p>—Succession rights..... 2513</p> <p>Personal acts of seller, liability.. 2504</p> <p>Presumption of warranty..... 2501</p> <p>Price, restitution.....2505, 2506</p> <p>—Impairment of property by buyer, effect..... 2508</p> <p>—Loss or destruction of property in hands of buyer, effect..... 2507</p> <p>—Partial eviction..... 2514</p> <p>Scope of warranty.....2502, 2512</p> <p>Seller's liability for restitution of price..... 2507</p> <p>—Impairment of property by buyer..... 2508</p> <p>—Loss or destruction of property in hands of buyer..... 2507</p> <p>Seller's right to retain price paid 2508</p> <p>Servitudes on immovables sold, cancellation of sale, option of buyer..... 2515</p> <p>Subrogation of warranty..... 2503</p> <p>Succession rights sold, scope of warranty..... 2513</p> <p>Succession sale..... 2624</p>
---	--

INDEX

[References are to articles of the Revised Civil Code of 1870]

WARRANTY OF TITLE AND AGAINST EVICTION—continued

Threatened eviction
 —Buyer initiating action..... 2519
 —Failure to call warrantor, effect 2518
 —Notice to seller.....2517, 2519

WATER AND WATER COURSES

See ALLUVION; ACCRETION;
 BOUNDARIES; RIVERS AND STREAMS;
 SERVITUDES

WATERCRAFT

See SHIPS AND SHIPPING

WATERMEN

See CARRIERS AND WATERMEN

WELLS

See SERVITUDES; WALLS IN COMMON

WIDOW'S HOMESTEAD

See PRIVILEGES

WILLS

See TESTAMENT

WITNESSES

See also PROOF

Arbitration proceedings,
 compelling attendance..... 3115
 Attorneys at law, capacity..... 2283
 Competency, in general.....2282, 2283
 Conventional mortgage, number of
 witnesses required..... 3305
 Interdiction proceedings, proof of
 incapacity 393
 Interested parties as witnesses.... 2282
 Inventory, capacity of witnesses.... 1110
 Marriage contracts, number of
 witnesses required..... 2328
 Marriage, number of witnesses
 required 105
 Mystic testament
 —Death or absence of all the
 witnesses, proof of testament... 1654
 —Death or absence of some
 witnesses, proof of testament.... 1653
 —Heirs or legatees as witnesses.... 1593
 —Notary as witness, proof of
 testament 1652

—Number of witnesses required.... 1584
 —Proof, declaration of
 witnesses1650, 1651
 —Signature 1587
 Nuncupative testament by private act
 —Death or absence of all the
 witnesses, proof of testament.... 1654
 —Death or absence of some
 witnesses, proof of testament... 1653
 —Number of witnesses
 required1581, 1583
 —Proof, declaration of witnesses 1648
 —Signature 1582
 Nuncupative testaments by public act
 —Number of witnesses required.. 1578
 —Signature 1580
 Olographic testament
 —Proof 1655
 —Qualification of witnesses..... 1655
 Partnership in commendam,
 number of witnesses required.. 2846
 Sealing succession effects, number of
 witnesses required..... 1082
 Testament1591-1594
 —Heirs or legatees, capacity 1592, 1593
 —Persons incapable of officiating 1591
 —Residence of witnesses,
 definition 1594
 —Soldier's testament, number of
 witnesses required.....1597-1599
 —Testament executed at sea, number of
 witnesses required..... 1601

WORDS AND PHRASES

See DEFINITIONS

WORK AND LABOR

See BUILDING CONTRACTS;
 CONTRACTORS; LEASE OF SERVICES
 AND LABOR; MANDATE; MASTER
 AND SERVANT

WORKS

See NEW WORKS

WRONGFUL DEATH

See OFFENSES AND QUASI OFFENSES

Y

YOUNG OF ANIMALS

See ACCESSION; ANIMALS